

CHAPTERS IN THE
ADMINISTRATIVE HISTORY
OF MEDIAEVAL ENGLAND

THE WARDROBE, THE CHAMBER
AND THE SMALL SEALS

BY

T. F. TOUT, LITT.D., D.LITT., LL.D., F.B.A.

© Manchester University Press

Published by the University of Manchester at
THE UNIVERSITY PRESS
316-324 Oxford Road, Manchester, 13

VOLUME VI

MANCHESTER UNIVERSITY PRESS

PREFACE.

THIS concluding volume of my husband's work consists of a supplementary list of Bibliographical Abbreviations, Appendices, Addenda, and the Index to the entire six volumes.

Most of the material for the appendices was in a forward state of preparation before my husband's death. Appendix I consists of lists of selected officials of the crown to 1399; it has not been possible to make the lists of local officials so comprehensive as those in the appendices to *The Place of the Reign of Edward II in English History*, but special circumstances made possible the inclusion of two such lists. Through the kindness of Mr. W. H. Waters, a list of officers of North Wales from 1284 to 1343 was available for checking and supplementing the list collected in the course of the work. Other material was generously supplied by Miss M. Rhys and Mr. D. L. Evans and the list as a whole was put into form by Dr. D. M. Broome. Similarly Dr. Broome completed an existing list of constables of Bordeaux. My warm thanks are due to her for all the work she has done in the preparation of the whole appendix. She has undertaken the heavy and responsible labour of preparing it for press, completing some lists, revising all, supplying the list of treasurers of the Exchequer for Edward III's reign from her unpublished Ph.D. thesis, and marshalling all the lists in order. Grateful acknowledgment is also due to Miss L. B. Dibben, Mr. Hilary Jenkinson, Dr. N. B. Lewis, Dr. Margaret Sharp, and Dr. B. Wilkinson for their help in connection with this appendix.

Professor Tait generously undertook the editing of the second appendix, with assistance from Dr. Broome. He checked all the lists of figures for the King's Wardrobe (pp. 73-101). This involved much labour, especially for the later reigns. Miss Broome performed the same service for the Great Wardrobe (pp. 102-108) and the Privy Wardrobe (p. 109).

The length of the addenda and corrigenda is a consequence of the novelty and difficulty of the subject, especially in its early stages. The list is based mainly on notes made by my husband, whose thanks for a large number of these corrections and suggestions are due to the many

PREFACE

scholars whose help is recorded in the list. Dr. Broome has put together the long list with the utmost care, and has incorporated in it additions and corrections kindly made by herself, Miss Mills and Professor Tait.

In addition to her work on the appendices and addenda Dr. Broome has compiled the supplementary list of abbreviations and has read all the proofs of this volume.

We now come to the heart of the volume, the index. My husband was painfully conscious of the sufferings of scholars who attempted to use the work without this guide. He felt that only the publication of an adequate index could render the book fit to take its place in the world of scholarship. The index was started by Dr. Broome, but because of heavy pressure of work in other parts of the book, she had to abandon it at an early stage, and, at her suggestion, Miss Mabel H. Mills then undertook it. The compilation of an index to so large a work calls not only for infinite patience and care but also for rarer qualities—skilled experience, historical knowledge, mastery of detail and logical analysis. The index itself testifies how successfully Miss Mills has displayed these qualities, and how excellently she has met not only the needs of the administrative historian but also those of workers in other fields. I should like to express my high appreciation to Miss Mills, and I should like to express also the satisfaction that I know my husband would have felt at this sound and workmanlike completion of his labours.

Special thanks are due to the Manchester University Press for their generous financial help with the index. Mr. H. M. McKechnie, the secretary, has done everything that man could do to smooth the path of all concerned. The endless care and trouble that Dr. Tait, the chairman, has taken in the editing of this volume, are a crowning proof of a friendship of almost forty years.

When my husband eagerly set out over the chartless seas of mediæval English administration, he knew the voyage would be long, but could hardly have foreseen that it would occupy the rest of his life. For more than twenty years he sailed through sunshine and through mist, through winds fair and foul, fixing his position by stars or distant peaks, and at long last with strenuous toil brought his ship to port, just before he died. Now his friends have furled the sails and seen her safely docked. I thank them all.

MARY TOUT.

LONDON, 5th January, 1933.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME VI.

	PAGES
PREFACE	v
SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS	ix

APPENDIX I.

LIST OF OFFICIALS (SELECTED) TO 1399	1-72
1. CHANCELLORS AND KEEPERS OF THE GREAT SEAL	1-17
2. TREASURERS OF THE EXCHEQUER	17-24
3. CHIEF CLERKS OF THE KING'S WARDROBE	24-32
(a) <i>Keepers</i>	25-27
(b) <i>Controllers</i>	27-30
(c) <i>Cofferers</i>	30-32
4. KEEPERS OR CLERKS OF THE GREAT WARDROBE	33-37
1. <i>Buyers and Purveyors</i>	33-35
2. <i>Clerks, Purveyors and Keepers</i>	35-37
5. KEEPERS OF THE PRIVY WARDROBE	37
6. STEWARDS OF THE HOUSEHOLD	38-45
7. THE KING'S CHAMBERLAINS	45-50
8. KEEPERS OF THE PRIVY SEAL	50-54
9. CLERKS OR RECEIVERS OF THE CHAMBER	54-57
10. THE KING'S SECRETARY	57-58
11. OFFICERS OF NORTH WALES	58-65
(a) <i>Justices</i>	58-61
(b) <i>Chamberlains</i>	61-63
(c) <i>Escheators</i>	64-65
12. CONSTABLES OF BORDEAUX	65-72

APPENDIX II.

	PAGES
TABLES OF WARDROBE FIGURES, 1224-1399	73-109
A. THE KING'S WARDROBE	74-101
B. THE GREAT WARDROBE, 1257-1399	102-108
C. THE PRIVY WARDROBE, 1344-1399	109
CORRIGENDA ET ADDENDA	111-130
INDEX	133-457

SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS OF TITLES OF BOOKS AND MANUSCRIPTS FREQUENTLY REFERRED TO IN VOLUMES III-VI.

* For the List of Abbreviations for Volumes I-II see Vol. I, ix-xiv.

- Annales Ricardi, Ann. Ric.* Annales Ricardi II et Henrici IV, 1392-1406, edited with Joh. de Trokelowe et Henr. de Blanford Chronica et Annales by H. T. Ruley. R.S. 1866.
- Anon. Chron.* } V. H. Galbraith. Anonimale Chronicle of St. Mary's,
Anonimale Chron. } York. 1927.
- A.P.C.* } Acts of the Privy Council, 1386-1542. Ed. Sir Harris
Nicolas, A.P.C. } Nicolas. 1834-37.
- Arch. Hist. Gir.* Archives historiques du département de la Gironde.
- Archaeol Aelian.* Archaeologia Aeliana, Newcastle.
- Avesbury.* Robert of Avesbury. De gestis mirabilibus Regis Edwardi III. Ed. E. M. Thompson. R.S. 1889.
- Baker.* Chronicon Galfridi le Baker de Swynebroke. Ed. E. M. Thompson. 1889.
- Birchington, Anglia Sacra, i.* Vitæ Archiepiscoporum Cantuariensium, attributed to Stephen Birchington, printed in H. Wharton's Anglia Sacra.
- B.J.R.L.* Bulletin of The John Rylands Library.
- Bull. I.H.R.* Bulletin of the Institute of Historical Research.
- Delachenal.* R. Delachenal. Histoire de Charles V. 1909-1931.
- Delpit.* Jules Delpit. Documents Français qui se trouvent en Angleterre. 1847.
- Denifle.* H. Denifle. Chartularium Universitatis Parisiensis. 1889, etc.
- Dipl. Docs. Exch.* Diplomatic Documents in the Treasury of the Receipt of the Exchequer. P.R.O.
- Douet d'Arcq.* L. Douet D'Arcq. Collection de Sceaux. Inventaires et Documents publiés par ordre de L'Empereur, etc. 1863-68.
- E.A., or Exch. Accts.* Exchequer Accounts in P.R.O. [Class E101].
- Econ. Hist. Rev.* Economic History Review.
- Exch. Misc. K.R.* Miscellanea of the Exchequer in P.R.O.
- Exch. T. R. Scotch Documents.* Exchequer — Treasury of the Receipt-Books. Scottish Documents in. P.R.O.
- Monk of Evesham.* } Historia Vitæ et Regni Ricardi II a monacho quodam de
Evesham. } Evesham. Ed. T. Hearne. 1729.
- F.* } Foreign Rolls in P.R.O.
- En. Accts. F.* }
- Favent.* Thos. Favent. Historia de Modo et Forma Mirabilis Parliamenti apud Westmonasterium anno Domini millesimo ccc[xxxvj]°. Ed. M. McKisack. Royal Historical Soc. Camden Miscellany, xiv. 1926.

- G.R.*
Gascon Roll. } Gascon Rolls of Chancery in P.R.O.
Gasc. }
- Gregory's Chronicle.* Historical collections of a citizen of London in the fifteenth century. Ed. J. Gairdner. Camden Soc. 1876.
- Hardyng's Chronicle.* John Hardyng. Chronicle of English History [to. 1461]. Ed. H. Ellis. 1812.
- Cont. Hemingburgh.* Chronicon Walteri de Hemingburgh, etc. Ed. H. C. Hamilton. Eng. Hist. Soc. 1848-49.
- Le Neve.* } J. Le Neve. Fasti Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ. Ed. T. D. Hardy.
Le Neve, Fasti. } 1854.
- M.A.* Ministers Accounts in P.R.O.
- Magen et Tholin, Chartes d'Agen.* A Magen et G. Tholin. Archives Municipales D'Agen. Chartes. Première Série (1189-1328). 1876.
- Maxwell-Lyte, Great Seal.* } Sir H. Maxwell-Lyte. Historical Notes on the use of
Maxwell-Lyte. } the Great Seal of England. H.M.S.O. 1926.
- Chron. de Melsa.* Thos. Burton. Chronica Monasterii de Melsa. Ed. E. A. Bond. R.S. 1866-68.
- M.B.E.* } Exchequer—Treasury of Receipt-Books. [See vol. i.
M.B.E., T.R. } *supra*, p. xii. *Misc. Books of Exch., T. of R. or T.R.:*
M.B.E., T. of R. } these books are now described as indicated in this
 Supplementary List.]
- Cont. Eul. Hist., iii.* Eulogium Historiarum, vol. iii (containing also the Continuatio Eulogii). Ed. F. S. Haydon. R.S. 1863.
- Murimuth.* Adæ Murimuth continuatio chronicarum. Ed. E. M. Thompson. R.S. 1889.
- Cont. Murimuth.* Adami Murimuthensis Chronica sui temporis, nunc primum per decem annos aucta, cum eorumdem continuatione a quodam anonymo. Ed. T. Hog. Eng. Hist. Soc. 1846.
- Chron. Angliæ.* Chronicon Angliæ, 1328-1388, of St. Albans. Ed. E. M. Thompson. R.S. 1874.
- Knighton.* Chronicon Henrici Knighton. Ed. J. R. Lumby. R.S. 1889-95.
- Malvern, Polychronicon.* } Polychronicon Ranulphi Higden, vol. viii. Appendix A.
Malvern. } Ed. J. R. Lumby. R.S. 1882.
- Monk West.* Polychronicon Ranulphi Higden, vol. ix. Ed. J. R. Lumby. R.S. 1886.
- John Reading.* Chronica Johannis de Reading et anonymi Cantuariensis, 1346-67. Ed. J. Tait. 1914.
- Recog.* Chester Recognizance Rolls in P.R.O. (Now known as Enrolments.)
- Réville.* A. Réville. Le Soulèvement des travailleurs d'Angleterre. Ed. C. Petit-Dutaillis. Soc. de l'École des Chartes: Memoires et Documents, vol. ii. 1898.
- Rouquette.* J. Rouquette. Le Rouergue sous les Anglais. 1887.
- Treaty Roll.* Treaty Rolls of Chancery in P.R.O.
- Usk.* Adam of Usk. Chronicon, 1377-1421. Ed. E. M. Thompson. Roy. Soc. of Literature. 1904.
- Walsingham, Hist. Anglicana or Hist. Ang.* Thomas Walsingham. Historia Anglicana. Ed. H. T. Riley. R.S. 1863-64.

APPENDIX I.

LISTS OF OFFICIALS (SELECTED), TO 1399.

THE lists here printed have been built up gradually throughout the years during which this book has been in the making, and are the result of co-operation, as will be seen from the notes prefacing some of them. Lists for the reign of Edward II. are based on the lists printed in *The Place of the Reign of Edward II. in English History*, and it has been considered unnecessary to repeat here the references cited there. New references have, however, been inserted.

Deputy officials, and temporary keepers of the great seal, are printed in italics.

The dates of appointment and retirement are indicated wherever possible; when they are unknown, the dates given cover the period in which it is certain, or surmised, that the officer acted.

1. CHANCELLORS AND KEEPERS OF THE GREAT SEAL.

These lists are based on Davis, *Regesta Regum Anglo-Normannorum*, p. xviii; Delisle, *Recueil des Actes de Henri II.*, Introd., pp. 88-113; *English Historical Review*, xxiii., 220-7; xxvi., 84-9; xxvii., 39-51; Tout, *Place of Edward II.*, pp. 323-8; Wilkinson, *The Chancery under Edward III.*, 189-98, 199-203. Mr. N. B. Lewis supplied the material on which the list of Richard II.'s chancellors has been based. Miss L. B. Dibben was kind enough to read through these lists before they were sent to press.

William I.

Regenbald	1067
Herfast	1068-1070
[Osbern (?)	1070-72]
Osmund	1070 or 1072-1078 or later.
Maurice, archdeacon of Le Mans.	Before 1083-1085.
(?) Girard	1086-1087.

William II.

Girard or Gerard, precentor of Rouen, later bishop of Here- ford and archbishop of York. ¹	1087-1091 (<i>sometime between</i>).	<i>Ad. Ms.</i> 29, 436/12; cf. Davis, pp. xviii, 345; <i>E.H.R.</i> xxxv, 385; xlvi, 77.
Robert Bloet, bishop of Lincoln in 1094.	1091-1094.	
William Giffard, bishop of Winchester in 1100.	1095-1100.	

Henry I.

William Giffard	1100-? April 1101.	
Roger the Poor	Before 3 Sept. 1101—be- fore 24 May, 1103.	
Waldric	Between 13 April and 24 May 1103-1106.	
Ranulf	Before 26 Sept. 1107- 1123	
Geoffrey Rufus, bishop of Durham.	1123-1133 or 1135.	Stubbs, <i>C.H.</i> i. 382.
[Roger the Poor (?)]	1133-1135].	<i>Ib.</i>

Stephen.

Roger the Poor	1135-1139.	Ord. Vit. xiii, 42. <i>Cont. F. Wig.</i> ii. 124. <i>Ib.</i>
Philip of Harcourt, archdeacon of Evreux, bishop of Bayeux in 1142	1139-?	
Robert of Ghent	?-1154.	Madox, <i>Hist. Exch.</i> ii, 138; Round, <i>Cal.</i> <i>Docs. in France</i> , p. 492; <i>Mon. Angl.</i> vi. 263.

Note.—Maud's chancellor in 1141-2 was William FitzGilbert. In the latter year the succession to the office was promised to William of Vere, canon of St. Osyth (Round, *Geoffrey de Mandeville*, pp. 93, 123 (n. 2), 171 (n. 1), 182, 195, 389).

¹ Mr. V. H. Galbraith drew my attention to this chancellor.

Henry II.

Thomas Becket, arch- deacon of Canter- bury	1154-May, 1162.	
Geoffrey Ridel, arch- deacon of Canterbury.	1162-1173.	
Ralph of Warneville, sacristan of Rouen, bishop of Lisieux in 1181	1173-1182.	
Geoffrey, son of the king, archdeacon of Lincoln and Rouen.	1182-1189.	
Walter of Coutances, archdeacon of Oxford, canon and archdeacon of Lincoln, 1173-74, bishop of Lincoln, 1183, archbishop of Rouen 1184	1173-1189.	

Richard I.

William Longchamp, bishop of Ely.	1189-1197.	
Eustace, afterwards bishop of Ely	1197-1199.	<i>Ann. Mon.</i> i. 23; cf. <i>E.H.R.</i> xxiii. 226.

John.

Hubert Walter, arch- bishop of Canter- bury	1199-1205.	
Walter Grey, after- wards bishop of Worcester	1205-Oct. 1214.	<i>Foedera</i> I. 93.
Hugh of Wells	1204-1209.	
Richard Marsh	9 Oct., 22 Dec., 1213.	
Ralph Neville	22 Dec. 1213-?	

Richard Marsh, first 29 Oct. 1214–1216.
archdeacon of North-
umberland, then
bishop of Durham.
Ralph Neville 1214.

Henry III.

Richard Marsh, 1216–1 May, 1226.
bishop of Durham
Ralph Neville 1219–1226.
Ralph Neville, bishop May, 1226. *C.Ch.R.* I. 9, 156.
of Chichester Appointed for life, 12 Feb. *Cl.R.* 1242–47, p. 154.
1227.
Re-appointed for life, 14 *C.P.R.* 1232–47, p.
June, 1232–1 Feb. 1244 231.
(he surrendered the seal
on 28 Aug. 1238, but
continued to be chan-
cellor, and again kept
the seal in 1242–1244).
Richard le Gras, ab- 2 May, 1241. *Mem. de Barnwell*,
bot of Evesham, vice- pp. 78–9.
chancellor
William of Canti- }
lupe, *knt.*, steward }
of the household, }
and } 1238. *Matt. Par. C.M.* iii.
Brother Geoffrey of } 495.
the Temple, keeper }
of the king's ward- }
robe. }
John Mansel Sept. 1238–1242.
Simon the Norman 1240. *Matt. Par. C.M.* iii.
620.
Silvester of Everdon, 1242. Nov. 1244 – Nov.
archdeacon of Chester, 1246.
later bishop of Car-
lisle

John of Laxton, *knt.*, 1242, and Aug. 1243.
steward of the house-
hold
John Mansel Nov. 1246–Aug. 1247.
John of Laxton 1247–1248.
John Munsel Aug. 1248–Sept. 1249.
John of Laxton 15 Oct. 1249–June, 1250.
William of Kilkenny, 1250–5 Jan. 1255. Wilkinson, p. 195.
controller of the king's *C.P.R.* 1247–58, pp.
wardrobe. 195, 393.
Peter of Rivaux Twice temporary keeper of *C.R.* 63/12, 15.
the seal in 1250.
Peter of Chaceporc, }
keeper of the king's }
wardrobe, }
and }
John of Laxton, }
steward of the house- }
hold } Kept seal for Kilkenny while
he was ill in 1251.
Henry Wingham 5 Jan. 1255–18 Oct. 1260.
Nicholas of Ely, arch- 18 Oct. 1260–8 July, 1261. *C.P.R.* 1258–66, pp.
deacon of Ely 165, 166.
Walter of Merton 12 July, 1261–1263. *C.P.R.* 1258–66, p.
165.
Nicholas of Ely 19 July–Dec. 1263.
John Chishull Dec. 1263–22 Feb. 1265. *C.P.R.* 1258–66, p.
410.
Thomas of Cantilupe 22 Feb. 1265–? 4 Aug. *C.P.R.* 1258–66, p.
1265. 410.
Ralph of Sandwich, 7 May–? 4 Aug. 1265.
keeper of the king's
wardrobe
Walter Giffard 1265–28 Nov. 1266.
Godfrey Giffard 3 March, 1267–1268.
John Chishull 30 Oct. 1268–29 July, 1269.
Richard of Middleton 29 July, 1269–1272.
John of Kirkby, }
and }
Peter of Winchester, }
keeper of the king's }
wardrobe } Keepers of the seal

Edward I.

Walter of Merton	29 Nov. 1272–Aug. 1274.	<i>C.C.R. 1272–79</i> , p. 1.
Robert Burnell	21 Sept. 1274–25 Oct. 1292.	<i>C.C.R. 1272–79</i> , p. 99. <i>Ib. 1288–96</i> , p. 243. <i>C.P.R. 1272–81</i> , p. 56.
<i>John Kirkby, put in charge of chancery and the great seal put in wardrobe</i>	12 Feb. 1278.	
<i>Thomas Bek, keeper of the king's wardrobe, and John Kirkby</i>	Kept great seal, 8 May–19 June, 1279.	
<i>William Hamilton, deputy or vice-chancellor</i>	1286–1289. 25–29 Oct. 1292.	<i>Peckham's Letters</i> , pp. 934, 936, 939. <i>C.C.R. 1288–96</i> , p. 243.
John Langton	17 Dec. 1292–12 Aug. 1302 (when great seal put into king's wardrobe).	<i>C.C.R. 1288–96</i> , pp. 276, 308. <i>Ib. 1296–1302</i> , p. 594.
<i>William Hamilton</i>	Kept great seal, 20 Feb.–16 June, 1299.	<i>C.P.R. 1292–1301</i> , pp. 394, 422.
<i>Adam Osgodby</i>	23 Aug.–30 Sept. 1302.	<i>C.C.R. 1296–1302</i> , pp. 594, 600, 602.
<i>William Greenfield, dean of Chichester</i>	30 Sept. 1302–29 Dec. 1304.	<i>C.C.R. 1296–1302</i> , pp. 602, 610. <i>Ib. 1302–7</i> , p. 313.
<i>Adam Osgodby</i>	From 30 Oct. 1302.	<i>C.C.R. 1296–1302</i> , p. 610.
<i>William Hamilton, dean of York</i>	Appointed 29 Dec. 1304. Entered office 16 Jan. 1305–20 April, 1307.	<i>C.C.R. 1302–7</i> , pp. 235, 313.
<i>John Benstead, keeper of the king's wardrobe, locum tenens cancellarii</i>	30 Dec. 1304–17 Jan. 1305.	<i>E.A. 368/7</i> .

Ralph Baldock, bishop of London Appointed 21 April–7 July, 1307. *Madox. i. 74. C.F.R. I. 559.*

Edward II

Ralph Baldock, bishop of London	8 July–2 Aug. 1307.	
John Langton, bishop of Chichester	Acting 18 Aug. 1307–11 May, 1310.	
<i>William Melton, keeper of the wardrobe, Robert Bardelby, John Francis, Adam Osgodby, Robert Bardelby, John Francis</i>	Received seal 12 May, 1310. Acting May–7 July, 1310.	
Walter Reynolds, bishop of Worcester, archbishop of Canterbury, 1314	First sealed writs, 7 July, 1310. Appointed <i>locum tenens</i> of chancellor, 4 Oct. 1312. Custody of seal restored to him, 6 Oct. 1312. Generally styled keeper after 1312. Styled chancellor, 13 July, 1314. Not in charge after 31 March, 1314.	
<i>Adam Osgodby, Robert Bardelby, William Airmyn</i>	27 Aug.–28 Sept. 1311. From 9 Dec. 1311. From 19 Dec. 1311–before 5 Oct. 1312.	<i>C.C.R. 1307–13</i> , pp. 552–3.
<i>Edmund Mauley, steward of the household</i>	Before 5 Oct. 1312.	<i>C.C.R. 1307–13</i> , pp. 552–3. <i>Parl. Writs II. (ii) 56.</i>
<i>Adam Osgodby, Robert Bardelby, William Airmyn</i>	17 April–22 April, 1313. 13 June–16 July, 1313. 31 March–26 Sept. 1314.	

John Sandall, king's clerk, bishop of Winchester, 1316. ¹	Appointed 26 September, 1314-9 June, 1318.
William Airmyn	From 2 June, 1315.
Adam Osgodby	
Robert Bardelby	
Adam Osgodby	14-25 Nov., 1315.
Robert Bardelby	
Robert Askeby	
William Airmyn	26 Aug.-at least 19 Oct. C.W., 95/3739. 1316.
Robert Bardelby	
Hugh Burgh (till 16 September)	
Robert Askeby (after 16 September)	11-18 May, 1317.
William Airmyn	
Robert Bardelby	
William Airmyn	20 Oct.-after 20 Nov. 1317.
Robert Bardelby	
Robert Askeby	
Henry Cliff	6-19 Feb. 1318.
William Airmyn	
Robert Bardelby	
Robert Askeby	From 29 March, 1318.
Henry Cliff	
William Airmyn	
Robert Askeby	10-11 June, 1318.
William Airmyn	
Robert Bardelby	
Henry Cliff	Received seal 11 June, 1318-23 Jan. 1320.
John Hotham, bishop of Ely	
William Airmyn	
Robert Bardelby	13 June-2 July, 1318.
Henry Cliff	4 July-16 July, 1318.
Robert Askeby (till 2 July, 1318 only)	1-4 Aug. 1318.

¹ A clerk of the earl of Lincoln and one of his executors. *Reg. Sandall*, xxv. (Cant. and York Soc.).

William Airmyn	From 11 Oct. 1318.
Geoffrey Welford	
William Harleston	
Robert Bardelby	From 2 Dec. 1319.
Henry Cliff	
Geoffrey Welford	
William Cliff	23-26 Jan. 1320.
William Airmyn	
Robert Bardelby	
Henry Cliff	Received seal 26 Jan. 1320-5 June, 1323.
John Salmon, bishop of Norwich	
William Airmyn	
Robert Bardelby	9 June-22 July, 1320.
William Cliff	
William Airmyn	
Henry Cliff	6 Aug.-27 Sept. 1320.
William Cliff	
Roger Northburgh	
Henry Cliff (till 24 April, 1321)	16 April-6 May, 1321.
William Harleston	
William Airmyn (from 24 April, 1321)	
William Airmyn	20 May-24 July, 1321.
Robert Bardelby	
Henry Cliff	
William Airmyn (for use)	24 July-24 Aug. 1321.
Queen Isabella and afterwards	
Roger Northburgh (for custody)	
William Airmyn	24 Aug.-23 Oct. 1321.
Robert Bardelby	
Henry Cliff	
William Airmyn	23 Oct.-3 Nov. 1321.
Queen Isabella (for custody)	

William Airmyn Robert Bardelby Henry Cliff	4-14 Nov. 1321.
The seal in the king's custody when not in use	5 Nov. 1321-24 Jan. 1322.
William Airmyn Henry Cliff	14 Nov.-14 Dec. 1321.
William Airmyn William Cliff William Harleston	15 Dec. 1321-3 March, 1322.
The seal in the king's custody and not used	15 Dec. 1321-24 Jan. 1322, and after 3 March, 1322.
William Airmyn Henry Cliff William Cliff	24 Sept.-17 Nov. 1322.
William Airmyn Henry Cliff William Cliff William Harleston William Airmyn Henry Cliff William Harleston	10 Jan.-2 May, 1323.
Robert Baldock, arch- deacon of Middlesex	5 June-20 Aug. 1323.
Richard Airmyn Henry Cliff William Harleston	20 Aug. 1323-26 Oct. 1326.
Robert Wyvill, queen's clerk	16 Nov.-12 Dec. 1324.
	26 Oct.-20 Nov. 1326. Keeper of the privy seal used in lieu of great seal, because the keeper of the realm had no other seal.
William le Blount, knt. (for custody)	? 20-26 Nov. 1326, keeper of Edward II.'s seal.
William Airmyn, bishop of Norwich, made keeper, 30 Nov. 1326	Keepers of great seal of Edward II., used in name of keeper of realm, 30 Nov. 1326-28 Jan. 1327.

Henry Cliff joined Airmyn, 17 Dec. 1326 (for sealing). Queen Isabella Edward, duke of Aquitaine, keeper of the realm (for custody)	Keepers of great seal of Edward II., used in name of keeper of realm, 30 Nov. 1326-28 Jan. 1327.
---	---

Edward III.

John Hotham, bishop of Ely	26 Jan. 1327-1 March, 1328. Received seal 28 Jan. 1327.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1327-30, pp. 98, 371. <i>C.F.R.</i> IV., p. 83. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 683.
Henry Cliff William Harleston	1 March-12 May, 1328. Received seal 3 March, 1328.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1327-30, pp. 266, 373, 387. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 731.
Henry Burgbersh, bishop of Lincoln	12 May-28 Nov. 1330.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1327-30, p. 387. <i>Ib.</i> 1330-33, p. 166. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 743.
Henry Cliff William Harleston	1-30 July, 1328.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1327-30, pp. 400, 403.
William Harleston	17-26 Aug. 1328.	<i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 745. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1327-30, pp. 410, 411.
Adam Limber	26 Aug. 1328.	<i>Ib.</i> , p. 411.
William Harleston	15-19 Jan. 1329.	<i>Ib.</i> , p. 425. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 754.
Henry Cliff William Harleston	31 May-13 June, 1329.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1327-30, pp. 547, 549.
John Stratford, bishop of Winches- ter	28 Nov. 1330-28 Sept. 1334.	<i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 764. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1330-33, p. 166.
Robert Stratford	1 April-7 May, 1331.	<i>Ib.</i> 1333-37, p. 346. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 800. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1330-33, pp. 299, 300, 311. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii) 815, 818.

Henry Cliff Robert Stratford	} 21 Nov. 1331-?	C.C.R. 1330-33, p. 421.
Henry Cliff Henry Edwinstow Thomas Bamburgh		C.C.R. 1330-33, pp. 452, 550-1, 573.
	} 1 April-23 June, 1332.	C.P.R. 1330-34, p. 269.
		Foedera II. (ii) 839. C.F.R. IV. 307.
Robert Stratford, sup- plying the place of John Stratford	23 June-17 Dec. 1332.	C.C.R. 1330-33, pp. 573, 576, 619. Foedera II. (ii), 839.
Henry Cliff Henry Edwinstow	} 17 Dec. 1332-8 Jan. 1333.	C.C.R. 1330-33, pp. 594, 619.
William Melton		Ib. 1333-37, pp. 129-130, 188, 296.
Henry Edwinstow Thomas Bamburgh John of St. Pol	} 13 Jan.-17 Feb. 1334.	Ib. pp. 188, 296.
Richard Bury, bishop of Durham.		Ib. pp. 346, 493. Foedera II. (ii), 893.
John Stratford, arch- bishop of Canter- bury	6 June, 1335-24 March, 1337.	C.C.R. 1333-37, p. 493. Ib. 1337-39, p. 117. Foedera II. (ii), 909, 964, 1337.
Robert Stratford	6 June, 1335.	C.C.R. 1333-37, p. 493.
Robert Stratford, archdeacon of Can- terbury	24 March, 1337-6 July, 1338.	Foedera II. (ii), 964, 1047. C.C.R. 1337-39, pp. 117, 519.
Richard Bentworth, bishop of London	6 July, 1338-8 Dec. 1339.	C.C.R. 1337-39, p. 519. C.C.R. 1339-41, p. 339. Foedera II. (ii), 1047; cf. 1101.
	} 6-19 July, 1338.	C.C.R. 1337-39, pp. 447, 519, 520-1.
John of St. Pol. Thomas Bamburgh		C.F.R. V., 87. Foedera II. (ii), 1048, 1050, 1051.

John of St. Pol. Michael Wath Thomas Bamburgh John of St. Pol	} 8 Dec. 1339-13 Feb. 1340.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 339, 451.
		Foedera II. (ii), 1101, 1111.
	} 13 Feb. 1340.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 451, 467.
		C.F.R. V. 161.
	} Received seal 16 Feb.-28 April, 1340.	Foedera II. (ii), 1111, 1115.
John Stratford, arch- bishop of Canterbury		C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 467, 482-3.
	} 28 April-20 June, 1340 (old seal destroyed).	Foedera II. (ii), 1122, 1129.
Robert Stratford, bishop of Chichester		C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 482-3, 653, 655, 656-7.
	} 20 June-1 Dec. 1340.	Foedera II. (ii), 1129, 1141-2.
		C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 482-3.
John of St. Pol.	20 June (on 22 June re- ceived the new seal)-12 July, 1340.	Foedera II. (ii), 1129, 1141-2.
William Kilsby	1-14 Dec. 1340.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 653, 655-6.
	} 14 Dec. 1340-27 Oct. 1341	C.P.R. 1340-43, p. 71.
Robert Bouchier, knt.		Ib.
	} 16 Dec. 1340-1 Jan. 1341.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 592, 656-7.
		Ib. 1341-43, p. 339.
	} 14 Feb.-3 March, 1341.	C.F.R. V., 198.
		Foedera II. (ii), 1142, 1151, 1180.
Thomas Evesham E. Grimsby Thomas Brayton Thomas Pardishow Thomas Evesham Thomas Brayton	} 16 Dec. 1340-1 Jan. 1341.	C.C.R. 1339-41, pp. 656-7.
		Ib. p. 657.
	} 14 Feb.-3 March, 1341.	Ib. 1341-43, p. 107.
		Foedera II. (ii), 1151.
John Darcy, the cham- berlain	27-28 Oct. 1341.	C.C.R. 1341-43, p. 339.

Robert Parving, knt.	28 Oct. 1341-26 Aug. 1343.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1341-43, pp. 339, 660. <i>Ib.</i> 1343-46, pp. 23, 225-6. <i>C.F.R.</i> V., 249, 321. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 1180, 1212, 1220, 1231, 1236.
<i>John Thoresby</i> <i>John of St. Pol</i> <i>Thomas Brayton</i>	26 Aug.-29 Sept. 1343.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-46, pp. 171, 178, 225-6. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1343-45, p. 116.
Robert Sadington, knt.	29 Sept. 1343-26 Oct. 1345.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-46, pp. 178, 204, 594, 634, 661. <i>C.F.R.</i> V., 343, 428. <i>Foedera</i> II. (ii), 1236; III. (i), 50, 53, 62.
John Offord, dean of Lincoln	26 Oct. 1345-20 May, 1349 (on 21 May, 1349 the seal was given to the king).	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-46, p. 661. <i>Ib.</i> 1346-49, pp. 137, 396-7, 605. <i>Ib.</i> 1349-54, p. 84. <i>C.F.R.</i> V., 473-4. <i>Foedera</i> III. (i), 62, 85, 139, 176, 185.
<i>David Wooler</i> <i>Thomas Brayton</i> <i>Thomas Cottingham</i> <i>John of St. Pol</i>	28 May-16 June, 1349.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1349-54, pp. 84, 88. <i>C.F.R.</i> VI., 140. <i>Foedera</i> III. (i), 185, 186.
John Thoresby, bishop of St. David's, bishop of Worcester in 1350, archbishop of York in 1352.	16 June, 1349-27 Nov. 1356.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1349-54, p. 88. <i>Ib.</i> 1354-60, p. 332. <i>Foedera</i> III. (i), 186, 211, 305, 344.
<i>David Wooler</i> <i>Thomas Brayton</i> <i>E. Grimsby</i>	2 Sept.-8 Oct. 1351.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1349-54, pp. 386, 389.

<i>David Wooler</i> <i>Thomas Brayton</i> <i>Andrew Offord</i>	4 Aug. 1353- ?	<i>Ib.</i> p. 619.
William Edington, bishop of Winchester	27 Nov. 1356-19 Feb. 1363.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1354-60, pp. 186, 332. <i>Ib.</i> 1360-64, p. 514. <i>Foedera</i> III. (i), 344, 452, 494. <i>Reg.</i> I. 3-4; II. 2-3. <i>Foedera</i> III. (ii), 689.
Simon Langham, bishop of Ely, after 1367 archbishop of Canterbury	19 Feb. 1363 (began to act on 21 Feb.)-after 18 July, and before 17 Sept. 1367.	<i>Ch.R.</i> 150/2. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1360-64, p. 514. <i>Ib.</i> 1364-69, pp. 373, 401.
William Wykeham, bishop of Winchester	Before 17 Sept. 1367-24 March, 1371.	<i>Ch.R.</i> , 150/2. <i>Foedera</i> III. (ii), 911. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-74, p. 287.
Robert Thorp, knt.	26 March, 1371 (began to act 27 March)-29 June, 1372.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-74, pp. 221, 287, 445. <i>Foedera</i> III. (ii), 911, 951. <i>C.F.R.</i> VIII., 115.
<i>Walter Power</i> <i>William Burstall</i> <i>William Mirfield</i> <i>Nicholas Spain</i>	28 March-before 10 July, 1371.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-74, pp. 287, 314.
<i>Richard Scrope, treasurer of exchequer</i> <i>William Latimer</i> <i>Nicholas Carew</i>	30 June-5 July, 1372.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-74, p. 445.
John Knyvet, knt.	5 July, 1372-11 Jan. 1377	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-74, pp. 445, 461. <i>Ib.</i> 1374-77, p. 466. <i>Foedera</i> III. (ii), 951, 962, 1069.
Adam Houghton, bishop of St. Davids	11 Jan.-21 June, 1377.	<i>Foedera</i> III. (ii), 1069. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1374-77, pp. 409, 466.

Adam Houghton, bishop of St. Davids	11 Jan.-21 June, 1377.	<i>C.C.R. 1377-81</i> , pp. 74-5, 216.
<i>William Burstall</i>	4 May-22 June, 1377.	<i>C.C.R. 1374-77</i> , p. 546.
<i>Richard Ravenser</i>		
<i>Thomas Newnham</i>		
<i>Nicholas Bond, knight of the king's chamber</i>	22-26 June, 1377.	<i>Ib. 1377-81</i> , p. 74. <i>C.C.R. 1377-81</i> , pp. 74-5.

Richard II.

Adam Houghton, bishop of St. David's	Re-sworn 26 June, 1377- 29 Oct. 1378.	<i>C.C.R. 1377-81</i> , pp. 74-5, 216.
Richard Scrope, knt.	Appointed 29 Oct. 1378- 28 Jan. 1380.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 216, 348. <i>C.P.R. 1377-81</i> , p. 282. <i>Foedera IV.</i> , 51, 75.
Simon Sudbury, arch- bishop of Canterbury	Appointed 30 Jan. 1380- 12 June, 1381.	<i>C.C.R. 1377-81</i> , p. 348. <i>Ib. 1381-85</i> , p. 84.
<i>Richard Fitzalan, earl of Arundel</i>	14-16 June, 1381.	
<i>Hugh Segrave</i>	16 June-10 Aug. 1381.	<i>Foss, Tab. Cur.</i> , p. 27.
William Courtenay, bishop of London	Appointed 10 Aug. 1381- 30 Nov. 1381 (on which date he handed seal to king).	<i>Anon. Chron.</i> , p. 146. <i>C.C.R. 1381-85</i> , pp. 84, 97.
<i>John Waltham</i>	?	
Richard Scrope, knt.	Appointed 4 Dec. 1381. Discharged 11 July, 1382.	<i>E.A.</i> , 400/4/24. <i>C.C.R. 1381-85</i> , pp. 97, 214-5.
<i>Hugh Segrave, treas- urer of the exchequer</i>	11 July-20 Sept. 1382.	<i>C.C.R. 1381-85</i> , pp. 157, 214-15,
<i>William Dighton, keeper of the privy seal</i>		
<i>John Waltham</i>		
<i>Walter Skirlaw (after 8 Aug.), appointed keeper of privy seal</i>		

Robert Braybrook, bishop of London	Appointed 9 Sept. 1382. Received seal 20 Sept. 1382. Resigned 10 March, 1383.	<i>C.C.R. 1381-85</i> , pp. 157, 215, 292-3.
<i>John Waltham</i>	10-13 March, 1383.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 292-3. <i>Foedera IV.</i> , 162-3.
Michael de la Pole, later earl of Suffolk	Appointed 13 March, 1383 -23 Oct. 1386.	<i>C.C.R. 1381-85</i> , p. 293. <i>Ib. 1385-89</i> , p. 271. <i>Foedera VII.</i> , 548.
Thomas Arundel, bishop of Ely	Appointed 24 Oct. 1386- 3 May, 1389.	<i>C.C.R. 1385-89</i> , pp. 271, 676. <i>Foedera VII.</i> , 548.
William Wykeham, bishop of Winchester	Appointed 4 May, 1389- 27 Sept. 1391.	<i>C.C.R. 1385-89</i> , p. 676. <i>Ib. 1389-92</i> , pp. 29, 495.
Thomas Arundel, archbishop of York, later archbishop of Canterbury	Appointed 27 Sept. 1391- 15 Nov. 1396.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 495. <i>Ib. 1396-99</i> , p. 73. <i>C.P.R. 1388-92</i> , p. 488. <i>Foedera VII.</i> , 707.
Edmund Stafford, bishop of Exeter.	Appointed 15 Nov. 1396- July, 1399.	<i>C.C.R. 1396-99</i> , p. 73. <i>C.P.R. 1396-99</i> , p. 520. <i>Foedera VII.</i> , 841.
? <i>Thomas Arundel, archbishop of Can- terbury</i>	23 Aug., 3 Sept. 1399.	<i>Foss, Tab. Cur.</i> , p. 27; <i>Judges</i> , IV., 7.
John Scarle, king's clerk	5 Sept. 1399. 30 Sept. 1399-9 March, 1401.	<i>Hardy, Cat. of Chan.</i> <i>Ib.</i> <i>C.P.R. 1399-1401</i> , p. 131.

2. TREASURERS OF THE EXCHEQUER.

The list of treasurers for the reign of Edward II. is based on the list printed in *Place of Edward II.*, pp. 331-3; that for the reign of Edward III. has been supplied by Miss Broome from her Ph.D. thesis (hence the omission of authorities), and Mr. N. B. Lewis has furnished

the material for the list for the reign of Richard II. Mr. Hilary Jenkinson has also been kind enough to permit comparison with his unprinted list of treasurers for Edward I.-Richard II., compiled from memoranda on the issue and receipt rolls of the exchequer.

Henry II.

Richard Fitzneal	From about 1159 ? 1164-1185.	Stubbs, <i>C.H.</i> i. 506. Madox, i. 79. Haydn, p. 106.
------------------	---------------------------------	--

Richard I.

Richard Fitzneal	?	Madox, i. 80. Haydn, p. 106.
------------------	---	---------------------------------

John.

William of Ely, dean of St. Paul's	?	<i>Ib.</i>
Walter Grey, bishop of Worcester	?	<i>Ib.</i>
Geoffrey, archdeacon of Norwich	?	<i>Ib.</i>

Henry III.

?	1216-1217.	
Eustace of Faucon- berg, bishop of Lon- don	4 Nov. 1217-2 Nov. 1228.	<i>Rot. Lit. Claus.</i> i. 340. <i>C.R.</i> 1227-31, p. 81.
Walter Mauclerc, bishop of Carlisle	26 Feb. 1229-Appointed for life, 2 July, 1232- Jan. 1233.	<i>P.R.</i> 1225-32, p. 241. <i>C.Ch.R.</i> i. 165.
Peter of Rivaux	Appointed 6 Jan. 1233. Appointment renewed 19 Jan. 1233. Appointed for life 5 March 1233-1 June, 1234.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1232-47, pp. 7, 8, 53. <i>C.Ch.R.</i> i. 176.
Robert Passelewe	6 Jan. 1233-1 June, 1234.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1232-47, pp. 7, 53.
Hugh of Pateshull	1 June, 1234-1236.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1232-47, p. 53.

?	1236-1240,	
William of Haverhill	March, 1240-23 Aug. 1252.	<i>Matt. Par. C.M.</i> IV. 31. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1247-58, pp. 142, 149, 153.
Philip Lovell.	Appointed 27 Aug. 1252- 2 Nov. 1258.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1247-58. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1258-66, p. 1.
John Crakehall	Appointed 2 Nov. 1258- 10 Sept. 1260.	<i>Ib.</i> Madox, ii. 36.
John of Caux	Oct. 1260-May, 1263.	
Nicholas of Ely	Before 6 May, 1263- 19 July, 1263.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1258-66, pp. 257, 271.
John Chishull, chan- cellor of exchequer, kept exchequer open	July-Nov. 1263-? 1264.	<i>M.R.</i> , <i>K.R.</i> 38/1d, 2.
Henry, prior of St. Radegund	Appointed 3 Nov. 1264.	Madox, ii. 36. <i>Above</i> , i. 296, n. 3, 297.
Thomas of Wymond- ham	Before 4 April, 1266- 6 Feb. 1270.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1258-66, p. 580. <i>Ib.</i> 1266-72, p. 406.
John Chishull	Appointed 6 Feb. 1270- 9 June, 1271.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1266-72, pp. 406, 541.
Philip of Eye	Before 11 Dec. 1271- 20 Nov. 1272.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1266-72, p. 609.

Edward I.

Philip of Eye	20 Nov. 1272-2 Oct. 1273.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1272-79, p. 32.
Brother Joseph Chauncy, prior of St. John of Jeru- salem	2 Oct. 1273-before 10 June, 1280.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1272-79, p. 32.
Richard Ware	1280-1283.	
John Kirkby	6 Jan. 1284-6 April, 1290.	Madox, ii. 36.
William March	6 April, 1290-28 Sept. 1295.	Madox, ii. 37.
John Droxford, con- troller of the wardrobe	1295-28 Sept. 1295.	<i>Pipe</i> , 144/20.

Walter Langton	28 Sept. 1295–22 Aug. 1307.	Madox, ii. 37.
<i>John Droxford, keeper of the wardrobe</i>	10 Feb.–2 May, 1297. 26 April–15 June, 1302.	Ad. MS. 7965/19. C.P.R. 1301–7, pp. 32, 41.
	Appointed locum tenens of treasurer, 7 Sept. 1305–20 March, 1306.	E.A. 369/11/37d, 38.

Edward II.

Walter Langton, bishop of Lichfield	28 Sept. 1295–22 Aug. 1307.	
Walter Reynolds, king's clerk, later bishop of Worcester	22 Aug. 1307–6 July, 1310.	
<i>John Sandall, king's clerk</i>	6 May, 1308–6 July, 1310.	
John Sandall	6 July, 1310–23 Oct. 1311.	Madox, ii. 47–8. M.R., K.R. } com. 85, } L.T.R. 82. } rec. ; M.R., K.R. 85/51, 52 } Mich. t.
<i>Walter Norwich, baron of the exchequer</i>	Appointed 23 Oct. 1311. Admitted 25 Oct. 1311–23 Jan. 1312.	M.R., K.R. } breu. 85. } L.T.R. 82. } dir. bar. ; K.R. 85, com. rec. ; } Mich. t.
		C.W. 82/2413.
Walter Langton, bishop of Lichfield	23 Jan.–17 May, 1312.	M.R., K.R. } breu. 85 } L.T.R. 82 } dir. bar. ; L.T.R. 82 } Trin. t.
<i>Walter Norwich</i>	Ordered to continue 17 May, 1312–4 Oct. 1312.	
<i>John Sandall</i>	4 Oct. 1312–26 Sept. 1314.	Cf. I.R. 162/2.
Walter Norwich	26 Sept. 1314–27 May, 1317.	
John Hotham, bishop of Ely	27 May, 1317–10 June, 1318.	
John Walwayn, king's clerk	10 June–16 Nov. 1318.	

<i>John Sandall, bishop of Winchester</i>	16 Nov. 1318–2 Nov. 1319.	
<i>Walter Norwich</i>	6 Nov. 1319–18 Feb. 1320.	
Walter Stapeldon, bishop of Exeter	18 Feb. 1320–25 Aug. 1321.	Cf. R.R. 235.
<i>Walter Norwich</i>	25 Aug. 1321–9 May, 1322.	
Walter Stapeldon	10 May, 1322–3 July, 1325.	
<i>Walter Norwich</i>	3 Nov. 1322– ?	
<i>William Everdon, baron of exchequer, deputy for Norwich</i>	2 July–20 Aug. 1324.	
William Melton, archbishop of York	3 July, 1325–6 Nov. 1326.	
<i>Roger Bellers, baron of exchequer.</i>	9 Aug. 1325.	M.R., K.R. 102/197.
<i>Walter Norwich, chief baron of exchequer.</i>	28 Aug.–13 Nov. 1326.	M.R., K.R. 102/195d
<i>John Stratford, bishop of Winchester</i>	Appointed 6 Nov. 1326. Acted until 28 Jan. 1327.	M.R., K.R. { com. 103, } L.T.R. 99 } rec. ; Mich. t. (m. 130).

Edward III.

Adam Orleton, bishop of Hereford	Appointed 28 Jan. 1327–18 March, 1327.	
Henry Burghersh, bishop of Lincoln	Appointed 25 March, 1327. Entered office, 28 March, 1327–1 July, 1328.	
Roger Northburgh, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield	Appointed 2 March, 1328.	
Thomas Charlton, bishop of Hereford	Appointed 20 May, 1328. Entered office 2 July, 1328–16 Sept. 1329.	
Robert Wodehouse, archdeacon of Richmond	Appointed 16 Sept. 1329–30 Nov. 1330.	
William Melton, archbishop of York	Appointed 26 Nov. 1330. Entered office 1 Dec. 1330–1 April, 1331	

William Airmyn, bishop of Norwich	Appointed 1 April, 1331– 29 March, 1332.
Robert Ayleston, arch- deacon of Berkshire	Appointed 29 March, 1332 –24 Feb. 1334.
Richard Bury, bishop of Durham	Appointed 3 Feb. 1334. Entered office, 24 Feb. 1334–1 Aug. 1334.
Henry Burghersh, bishop of Lincoln	Appointed 1 Aug. 1334– 24 March, 1337.
William de la Zouch, dean of York	Appointed 24 March, 1337 –March, 1338.
<i>John Charnels, king's clerk</i>	<i>June–Oct. 1337.</i>
<i>John Thorpe, king's clerk</i>	<i>4 Sept.–Dec. 1337.</i>
<i>John Charnels</i>	<i>2 Feb. 1338.</i>
Robert Wodehouse, archdeacon of Rich- mond.	Appointed 10 March, 1338 –Dec. 1338.
<i>John Charnels</i>	<i>12 March and 6 April, 1338.</i>
<i>John Thorpe</i>	<i>To act as treasurer 21 April, 1338, if Wodehouse absent.</i>
William de la Zouch, dean of York	Appointed 16 Dec. 1338. Entered office 14 Jan. 1339–May, 1340.
<i>John Charnels</i>	<i>April, 1339.</i>
<i>Robert Sadington, knt.</i>	<i>Appointed 25 June, 1339, jointly "deputy treasurer" during Zouch's absence from England to join the king overseas.</i>
<i>Richard Ferriby, canon of Lincoln</i>	
<i>John Thorpe</i>	<i>April, 1340.</i>
Robert Sadington, knt.	Appointed 2 May, 1340. Entered office 5 May, 1340.
Roger Northburgh, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield	Appointed 21 June, 1340. Entered office 26 June, 1340–1 Dec. 1340.

Robert Parving, knt.	Appointed 15 Dec. 1340. Admitted 16 Jan. 1341– 28 Oct. 1341.
William Cusance, king's clerk	Appointed 28 Oct. 1341. Entered office 30 Oct. 1341–April, 1344.
William Edington, king's clerk	Appointed 10 April, 1344. Entered office 12 April, 1344–27 Nov. 1356.
John Sheppey, bishop of Rochester	Appointed 28 Nov. 1356. Entered office 29 Nov. 1356–19 Oct. 1360.
Simon Langham, abbot of Westmin- ster	Appointed 21 Nov. 1360. Entered office, 23 Nov. 1360–Feb. 1363.
John Barnet, bishop of Worcester	Appointed 19 Feb. 1363. Entered office 20 Feb. 1363–27 Jan. 1369.
Thomas Brantingham, king's clerk	Appointed 27 June, 1369 –27 March, 1371.
Richard Scrope, knt.	Appointed 27 March, 1371– 26 Sept. 1375.
Robert Ashton, knt.	Appointed 26 Sept. 1375– 11 Jan. 1377.
Henry Wakefield, bishop of Worcester	Appointed 11 Jan. 1377. Entered office 14 Jan. 1377–21 June, 1377.

Richard II.

Henry Wakefield, bishop of Worcester	22 June–19 July, 1377.	<i>C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 7.</i>
Thomas Brantingham, bishop of Exeter	Appointed 19 July, 1377. –1 Feb. 1381.	<i>C.P.R. 1377-81, pp. 7, 589.</i>
Robert Hales, knt, prior of the Hospital of St. John	Appointed and entered office, 1 Feb. 1381–14 June, 1381.	<i>C.P.R. 1377-81, p. 589.</i> <i>I.R. 481.</i>
Hugh Segrave	Appointed 10 Aug. 1381–17 Jan. 1386.	<i>C.P.R. 1381-85, p. 46.</i> <i>Ib. 1385-89, pp. 91, 169.</i>

John Fordham, bishop of Durham	Appointed 17 Jan. 1386–24 Oct. 1386.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1385-89, p. 91.
John Gilbert, bishop of Hereford	Appointed 24 Oct. 1386–4 May, 1389.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1385-89, p. 232. <i>Ib.</i> 1388-92, p. 31.
Thomas Brantingham, bishop of Exeter	Appointed 4 May, 1389–Aug. 1389.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-92, p. 31.
John Gilbert, bishop of St. David's	Appointed 20 Aug. 1389–2 May, 1391.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-92, pp. 95, 402.
John Waltham, bishop of Salisbury	Appointed 2 May, 1391–18 Sept. 1395 (on which day he died).	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-92, p. 402. <i>Ib.</i> 1391-96, p. 620.
Roger Walden, later archbishop of Canterbury	Appointed 20 Sept. 1395–Jan. 1398.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1391-96, p. 620. <i>Ib.</i> 1396-99, p. 448.
Guy Mone, bishop of St. David's	Appointed 22 Jan. 1398–17 Sept. 1398.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1396-99, pp. 317, 413, 455.
William Scrope, earl of Wiltshire	Appointed 17 Sept. 1398–30 July, 1399.	<i>Fine Roll</i> , 202/18. <i>Orig. Roll</i> , 159/4. <i>M.R.</i> , <i>K.R.</i> 175; <i>breu. dir. bar.</i> ; <i>Mich. t.</i> (m. ix.); <i>com. rec.</i> ; <i>Mich. t.</i> (m. 33d). <i>C.P.R.</i> 1396-99, pp. 520, 532.
John Norbury, esquire	Appointed 3 Sept. 1399.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1396-99, p. 595.
	Commissioned 30 Sept. 1399.	<i>Ib.</i> 1399-1401, p. 8.

3. CHIEF CLERKS OF THE KING'S WARDROBE.

These lists are based on the lists published in 1909 in *E.H.R.* xxiv. Some inaccuracies there have been corrected here. There has also been added a list of cofferers, part of which is founded on a very imperfect list printed in *Place of Edward II.*, p. 356. As the keepers, controllers, and cofferers were appointed by word of mouth, the dates furnished are those between which it is known, or suspected, that they served. The dates of appointment and retirement were not usually recorded as such.

(a) *Keepers.*

John.

Odo	? 1211–1213–20 May, 1215– ? 1216.
-----	--------------------------------------

Henry III.

Peter of Rivaux	30 Nov. 1218–12 Dec. 1223 <i>Rot. Lit. Claus.</i> i. 383 –? 4 Jan. 1224. From 6 Dec. 1222, Walter of Brackley acted jointly with Peter <i>Ib.</i> 525.
Walter of Kirkham and Walter of Brackley Ranulf the Breton and Walter of Brackley	5 Jan. 1224–15 Aug. 1231. <i>C.R.</i> 1227-31, 542. 5 Jan. 1224–17 Jan. 1231. 16 May–12 Sept. 1231. 16 May, 1231–15 June, 1232.
Peter of Rivaux	? Sept. 1231– Appointed for life 11 June 1232–16 May, 1234.
Walter of Kirkham	17 May, 1234–27 Oct. 1236.
Brother Geoffrey of the Temple, king's almoner	28 Oct. 1236–3 Feb. 1240.
Peter of Aigueblanche	4 Feb. 1240–27 Oct. 1241.
Peter Chacepore	28 Oct. 1241–24 Dec. 1254.
Aubrey of Fécamp	24 Dec. 1254–10 Jan. 1255.
Artaud of Saint-Romain	10 Jan. 1255–his death about Michaelmas, 1257.
Peter of Rivaux	Michaelmas, 1257–7 July, <i>C.R.</i> 85/11. 1258.
Aubrey of Fécamp and Peter of Winchester Mr. Henry of Ghent	8 July, 1258–25 July, 1261. 26 July, 1261–31 Dec. 1264.
Ralph of Sandwich, knt	1 Jan.–6 Aug. 1265.

Nicholas of Lewknor 7 Aug. 1265–3 March, 1268.

Peter of Winchester 4 March, 1268–20 Nov. 1272.

Edward I.

Peter Willoughby 4 Nov. 1272–18 Oct. 1274.
Anthony Bek 22 Sept.–18 Oct. 1274. *C.P.R. 1272-81*, pp. 59, 60.

Thomas Bek 18 Oct. 1274–20 Nov. 1280.

Mr. William Louth 20 Nov. 1280–20 Nov. 1290.

Walter Langton 12 May–20 Nov. 1290. *C.M. 4/5/42*.

Walter Langton 20 Nov. 1290–20 Nov. 1295.

John Droxford 20 Nov. 1295–7 July, 1307.

Edward II.

John Benstead 8 July, 1307–7 July, 1308.

John Droxford, chancellor of the exchequer 8 July, 1308–7 July, 1309.

Ingelard Warley 8 July, 1309–Dec. 1311.

Peter Collingbourn Before 2 Jan. 1312–4 Feb. 1312 at least. *I.R.* 160. *C.P.R. 1307-13*, p. 396.

Ingelard Warley Before 25 Feb. 1312–30 Nov. 1314. *C.P.R. 1307-13*, pp. 399, 441, 449.

William Melton 1 Dec. 1314–31 Jan. 1316.

Roger Northburgh 1 Feb. 1316–30 April, 1322.

Roger Waltham 1 May, 1322–19 Oct. 1323.

Robert Wodehouse 20 Oct. 1323–24 Jan. 1327.

Edward III.

Robert Wodehouse 25 Jan. 1327–20 Aug. 1328.

Richard Bury 21 Aug. 1328–23 Sept. 1329. *E.A.*, 383/17.

Mr. Thomas Garton 24 Sept. 1329–16 Oct. 1331.

Robert Tawton 16 Oct. 1331–30 July, 1334.

Richard Ferriby 30 July, 1334–31 Aug. 1337.

Edmund de la Beche 31 Aug. 1337–11 July, 1338.

William Norwell 12 July, 1338–27 May, 1340.

William Cusance 27 May, 1340–25 Nov. 1341.

William Edington 25 Nov. 1341–10 April, 1344.

Walter Wetwang 11 April, 1344–24 Nov. 1347.

Thomas Clopton 24 Nov. 1347–5 July, 1349.

William Cusance 5 July, 1349–14 Feb. 1350.

William Retford 14 Feb. 1350–23 Feb. 1353.

John Buckingham 23 Feb. 1353–26 Feb. 1357.

William Retford 26 Feb. 1357–15 Dec. 1358.

Henry Walton 16 Dec. 1358–3 Nov. 1359.

William Farley 3 Nov. 1359–7 Nov. 1360.

William Ferriby 26 May, 1360–13 Nov. 1361.

William Manton 14 Nov. 1361–31 Jan. 1366.

William Gunthorpe 1 Feb. 1366–12 Feb. 1368.

Thomas Brantingham 13 Feb. 1368–27 June, 1369.

Henry Wakefield 27 June, 1369–13 Oct. 1375.

William Moulsoe 13 Oct. 1375–24 Nov. 1376.

Richard Beverley 25 Nov. 1376–21 June, 1377.

Richard II.

Richard Beverley 21 June, 1377–26 July, 1377.

William Pakington 1 July, 1377–26 July, 1390.

John Carp 26 July, 1390–30 Sept. 1399.

(b) Controllers.

Henry III.

Luke the Chaplain 5 Jan. 1224–10 April, 1227.

Ranulf le Breton ? 1227–1229–1230–? 1231. *C. Lib. R.* pp. 120–176 *passim*.

William of Haverhill 17 May, 1234–27 Oct. 1236.

Thomas of Newark 28 Oct. 1236–3 Feb. 1240.

William of Burgh 4 Feb. 1240–27 Oct. 1244.

William Hardel 24 Oct. 1244–30 Sept. 1249.

Mr. William of Kilkenny 30 Sept. 1249–27 Oct. 1252. *C.R.* 65/20.

Aubrey of Fécamp	? 28 Oct. 1252. 10 Jan. 1255–Michaelmas, 1257.
John of Sutton	1257–1261.
Peter of Winchester	26 July, 1261–3 March, 1268.
John of Winchester	1261–1264.
Roger of Lelford Henry of Octington } Giles of Oudenarde	7 Aug. 1265–3 March, 1268. <i>Pipe</i> , 115/1. 6 March, 1268–20 Nov. 1272.

Edward I.

Thomas Gunneys	4 Nov. 1272–15 Aug. 1283. <i>Pipe</i> , 130/5.
William March	15 Aug. 1283–1 May, 1290. <i>Ib.</i>
Walter Langton, conferrer	20 Nov. 1288–1289. <i>C.M.</i> 4/5/4d, 42. <i>E.A.</i> , 352/24.
Walter Langton	1 May–20 Nov. 1290. <i>C.M.</i> 4/5/4d, 42. <i>Pipe</i> , 138/26.
John Droxford	20 Nov. 1290–20 Nov. 1295.
John Benstead	20 Nov. 1295–25 Sept. 1305.
Robert Cottingham	26 Sept. 1305–7 July, 1307.

Edward II.

William Melton, keeper of privy seal till 1311–1312	8 July, 1307–30 Nov. 1314.
Robert Wodehouse	1 Dec. 1314–7 July, 1316.
Thomas Charlton, keeper of the privy seal	7 July, 1316–7 July, 1318.
Gilbert Wigton	8 July, 1318–2 July, 1320.
Robert Baldock, keeper of the privy seal from 27 Jan. 1320	7 July, 1320–8 July, 1323.
Robert Wodehouse, keeper of the privy seal	8 July–19 Oct. 1323.

Robert Holden	20 Oct. 1323–1 Nov. 1326.
Nicholas Huggate	1 Nov. 1326–24 Jan. 1327.

Edward III.

Nicholas Huggate	25 Jan. 1327–11 June, 1328. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 2/27.
Mr. Thomas Garton	11 June, 1328–23 Sept. 1329. <i>Ib.</i>
John Melbourne	24 Sept. 1329–15 Sept. 1330. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 2/32. <i>M.R.</i> , <i>K.R.</i> 105/153.
John Hamilton	24 Sept. 1329–15 Sept. 1330. <i>Ib.</i>
Peter Medbourne	15 Sept. 1330–18 Nov. 1331. <i>Ib.</i>
John Hamilton	15 Sept. 1330–16 Oct. 1331. <i>Ib.</i>
Richard Ferriby	18 Nov. 1331–30 July, 1334. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 2/34.
William de la Zouch	31 July, 1334–1 April, 1335.
Edmund de la Beche	1 April, 1335–30 Aug., 1337.
William Norwell	31 Aug. 1337–11 July, 1338.
Richard Nateby	21 July, 1338–17 April, 1341.
Robert Kilsby	17 April, 1341–21 July, 1342.
Richard Eccleshall	25 Nov. 1341–21 July, 1342. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 2/40d. <i>M.B.E.</i> 204.
Walter Wetwang	21 July, 1342–10 April, 1344.
Richard Eccleshall	21 July, 1342–10 April, 1344. <i>Ib.</i>
William Dalton	10 April, 1344–13 Feb. 1350.
William Shrewsbury	14 Feb. 1350–5 Jan. 1352.
John Buckingham	5 Jan. 1352–23 Feb. 1353.
James Beaufort	23 Feb. 1353–nominally 21 April, 1358.
William Farley	21 April, 1358–3 Nov. 1359.
William Clea	3 Nov. 1359–7 Nov. 1360.
Hugh Segrave	26 May, 1360–12 Feb. 1368.
John of Ypres, knt.	13 Feb. 1368–24 Nov. 1376.
William Street, king's sergeant	20 Sept. 1376–12 June, 1377.

Richard II.

William Street, king's 21 June-26 July, 1377.
 sergeant
 Reginald Hilton, 1 July, 1377-30 Sept. 1381.
 king's clerk
 Baldwin Raddington, 1 Oct. 1381-30 Sept. 1397.
 knight.
 John Stanley, knight. 1 Oct. 1397-30 Sept. 1399.

(c) *Cofferers.*

Edward I.

William Louth 18 Oct. 1274-19 Nov. 1280. *Pipe*, 124/30d. Cf.
C.P.R. 1272-81,
 pp. 259, 311.
 William March 1280-1284.
 Henry Wheatley 20 Nov. 1284-20 Nov. 1287. *E.A.*, 351/17, 25 ;
 352/18.
C.P.R. 1281-92, p.
 240.
 Walter Langton 20 Nov. 1287. *C.M.* 4/4/22d ;
 Before 1 July, 1288. 4/5/4d.
 20 Nov. 1289-19 Feb. 1290. *E.A.*, 352/12, 24.
 John Droxford Appointed 1 May, 1290- *C.M.* 4/5/42.
 20 Nov. 1290. *E.A.* 352/24.
 Philip Everdon 1290-? 1295. *E.A.*, 354/1.
 Walter Barton 1295-? 1297. *Ib.*
 Ralph Manton 5 June, 1297-23 Feb. 1303. *C.C.R.* 1296-1302,
 pp. 110-12.
 Walter Bedwyn 20 June, 1303-7 July, 1307. *E.A.*, 368/6.
Ib., 373/19.
 Cole, p. 277.

Edward II.

Peter Collingbourn 8 July, 1307-(at least) 12 *E.A.* 373/15/5.
 March, 1308. *I.R.* 142/1.
 John Ockham Before 11 June, 1308-7 July *E.A.* 373/15, p. 5.
 1309. *Ib.* 373/19, 23.
 Cf. *I.R.* 143.
M.R., *K.R.* 103/149.

Robert Wodehouse 8 July, 1309-31 Jan. 1311. *C.C.R.* 1318-23, p.
 115.
MS. Tanner,
 197/63d.
 John Ockham 16 Feb. 1311-28 Sept. 1314. *E.A.* 373/30.
 Cole, pp. 27, 42.
I.R. 170.
 Nicholas Huggate 29 Sept. 1314-31 Oct. 1315,
 or later. *I.R.* 172, 174.
MS. Ad. 34160/8.
 Henry Hale 1 Jan.-31 Dec. 1316 (at *C.C.R.* 1313-18, p.
 least). 548.
Ib. 1318-21, p. 444.
 Robert Woodhouse Before 12 April, 1317- *I.R.* 180, 181, 184.
 19 June, 1318.
 ? 1318-1320.
 Richard Ferriby 19 Jan. 1320-19 Oct. 1323. *MS. Stowe*,
 533/121.
 ? 1323-1327.

Edward III.

Richard Bury 1327-1328.
 John Houton 10 April, 1328. *Exch. of R., War.*
 for I. 5.
I.R. 236.
 13 April, 1328.
 —? 1331.
 William Norwell 13 April, 1331. *E.A.* 385/10.
 16 Oct. 1331-July, 1334. *En. Accts. (W. & H.)*
 2/34, 34d.
C.C.R. 1330-3, p.
 501.
 John Cokham July, 1334-1335. *En. Accts. (W. & H.)*
 3/27.
 Cf. *Cotton MS. Nero*,
 C. VIII., pp. 190,
 227d, 243d.
 John Houton ? 1335-1337 ? *Cotton MS. Nero*,
 C. VIII., pp. 189
 227d, et seq.
I.R. 289.
 30 April, 1336.

Richard Nateby	31 Aug. 1337-11 July, 1338.	<i>I.R.</i> 294, 297. <i>E.A.</i> 388/5.
William Dalton	12 July, 1338-9 April, 1344.	<i>En. Accts.</i> (<i>W. & H.</i>) 3/36. <i>M.B.E.</i> 203/115d. <i>Ib.</i> 204/101d, 103d, 107d.
Richard Eccleshall	10 April, 1344-5 July, 1349. —? 1350.	<i>M.B.E.</i> 204/12d, 103d. <i>En. Accts.</i> (<i>W. & H.</i>) 3/, 42, 44, 45, 45d, 2/42. <i>E.A.</i> 390/12/70. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1348-50, p. 391.
?	1349-1359.	
Thomas Brantingham	Before 5 Oct. 1359-Feb. 1361.	<i>En. Accts.</i> (<i>W. & H.</i>) 4/3. <i>E.A.</i> 392/19/5 ; 393/11/62. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1364-68, p. 231.
?	1361-1369.	
Richard Beverley	13 April, 1369-16 July, 1376.	<i>E.A.</i> 396/11 ; 397/5. <i>I.R.</i> 454/19 ; 459/7 ; 460/20.
John Carp	16 July, 1376-21 June, 1377.	

Richard II.

John Carp	25 Nov. 1377-26 July, 1390.	<i>E.A.</i> 398/9 ; 402/5. <i>En. Accts.</i> (<i>W. & H.</i>) 5/21.
John Stacy	? 27 July, 1390. 30 Sept. 1392-25 Nov. 1394. ?- Sept. 1395.	<i>E.A.</i> 402/10/2,37 ; 403/9. <i>Ad. MS.</i> 35,115/1, 36.
Thomas More	1 Oct. 1395-30 Jan. 1398. Probably to 30 Sept. 1399.	<i>E.A.</i> 403/10/2. <i>Devon's Issues, H.</i> <i>III.-H.VI.</i> , p. 266.

4. KEEPERS OR CLERKS OF THE GREAT WARDROBE.

The following list of acting heads of the great wardrobe is substantially the list published in *E.H.R.*, xxiv., 504-5, but subsequently discovered details have enabled the list of "buyers" to be made more complete and to be pushed farther back. Although it has been thought best to distinguish between the early officers, who were often laymen, and the purely clerical heads after 1282, it must be remembered that the earlier office shades into the later and that the old titles were still retained. List 1 might easily have been amplified, but only buyers who frequently acted, and who seem important in the growth of the office, have been mentioned. In list 2, the dates of appointment are given whenever they can be found, but it should be noted that the date of appointment was by no means always the date on which the keeper began to act. Usually the nominee did not enter upon his duties until a few days after his appointment. Thus, Alan Stokes, appointed on 25 Sept., 1377, accounted from 29 Sept., and Richard Clifford, appointed on 28 Nov., *se intromisit* on 30 Nov., 1390. The appointment of Macclesfield, dated 26 Nov., 1397, definitely stated that he was to enter office on 2 Feb., 1398. Similarly, Edmund de la Beche, appointed on 25 July, 1344, accounted only from 18 Aug. When keepers died at their post, their executors were generally made responsible for the end of their account, and this vicarious responsibility adds another element of difficulty to the task of determining the exact dates of succession of keeper to keeper.

1. Buyers and Purveyors.

Henry III.

William the king's tailor	}	1223-1237.
and		
William of Haver- hill, clerk	}	1243-1256.
Roger of Ros, the king's tailor, called buyer 1243-56 and keeper of the great wardrobe, 1253		

Richard of Ewell, citizen of London, appointed taker for the regency during the king's absence	17 Aug. 1253.	
Roger of Ros and Bonacius Lombardus, clerk, buyers in Gascony, 1253-54, and in England, 1255	1253-1255.	
Roger of Ros and Hugh of the Tower, clerk, joint buyers	1256-1257.	
Richard of Ewell and Hugh of the Tower appointed takers	27 Aug.-4 Nov. 1257-Nov. 1264.	<i>C.R.</i> 72/2. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1247-58, p. 604.
Robert of Linton, citizen of London, and Hugh of the Tower	Nov. 1264-6 Aug. 1265.	
Richard of Ewell and Hugh of the Tower	Aug. 1265-1268.	
Richard of Ewell and John of Sutton, clerk	1268-1271.	<i>Archæol.</i> XXVIII, 271.
Richard of Ewell and William of Arundel, called "keepers of the wardrobe," 28 July, 1271	April 1271. 13 July, 1271-Nov. 1272.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1266-72, pp. 551, 553.

Edward I.

Giles of Oudenarde, clerk, and Adenettus, the king's tailor	Aug. 1274-21 June, 1282.
Hamo de la Legh, clerk, and Adenettus, the king's tailor	
	21 June, 1282-20 Nov. 1286.

2. Clerks, Purveyors, and Keepers.

Edward I.

Hamo de la Legh	Acted 21 June, 1282-his death in August, 1287.
Roger de Lisle	Accounted from 10 Aug. 1287-1295.
John Husthwaite	Appointed 28 Sept. 1295- 1300.
Ralph Stokes	Appointed 15 April, 1300- 7 July, 1307.

Edward II.

Ralph Stokes ¹	Reappointed 26 Aug. 1307. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-13, p. 1; 1317-21, pp. 129, 154.
William Cusance	Appointed 11 Sept. 1320.
Gilbert Wigton	Appointed 20 Dec. 1321.
Thomas Ousefleet	Appointed 26 Aug. 1323.

Edward III.

Thomas Ousefleet	Reappointed 19 Feb. 1327 <i>C.F.R.</i> IV., 15. -25 Jan. 1329.
Mr. William de la Zouch, king's clerk	Appointed 26 Jan. 1329- 15 July, 1334.

¹ Elie of Wheatley, clerk of great wardrobe, received £10 on 27 May, 1317—he must be a subordinate; *I.R.* 180. Cf. Henry of Wheatley, 1286, *C.P.R.* 1281-92, p. 240.

Edmund de la Beche	Appointed 15 July, 1334–31 March, 1335.	
William Norwell, king's clerk	Appointed 1 April, 1335–1 Sept. 1337.	
Thomas Crosse	Appointed 2 Sept. 1337–Aug. 1344.	
John Charnels	Appointed 1 Aug. 1344–20 Dec. 1345.	
John Cook	Appointed 20 Dec. 1345–31 Jan. 1349.	
William Retford	Appointed 31 Jan. 1349–14 Feb. 1350.	
John Buckingham	Appointed 14 Feb. 1350–23 Feb. 1353.	
Robert Wingerworth	Appointed 15 Jan. 1353–16 June, 1353.	<i>C.F.R.</i> VI., 351, 363-4, 366. <i>E.A.</i> 392/21.
William Dalton	Appointed 25 June, 1353–Dec., 1358.	<i>C.F.R.</i> VI., 366.
John Newbury	Appointed 2 Jan. 1359–29 June, 1361.	<i>C.F.R.</i> VII. 85.
Henry Snaith	Appointed 29 June, 1361–Nov. 1371. ¹	
John Sleaford	Appointed 6 Nov. 1371–21 June, 1377.	
Walter Ralphs, king's tailor	Accounted for Sleaford 20 Dec. 1367–21 June, 1377.	

Richard II.

John Sleaford	Retained certain responsibility 21 June, 1377–2 June, 1378.
Walter Ralphs, king's tailor	Accounted for Sleaford 22 June–28 Sept. 1377.

¹ A William Glendale was described as "clerk of the great wardrobe" in 1362–1365, but he could have been only one of the several ordinary clerks employed in the office, not the head of the department; *C.C.R.* 1364–1368, p. 122. Cf. above, iv., 390.

Alan Stokes	Appointed 25 Sept. 1377. Accounted 29 Sept. 1377–28 Nov. 1390.	<i>C.F.R.</i> 1377-83, p. 11.
Richard Clifford	Appointed 28 Nov. 1390. Accounted 30 Nov. 1390–2 Feb. 1398.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-92, p. 334. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 4/5, 8d; 5/5. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1396-99, p. 266.
John Macclesfield	Appointed 26 Nov. 1397. to enter office 2 Feb. 1398. Entered office 10 April, 1398. Acted to 28 Oct. 1399.	

5. KEEPERS OF THE PRIVY WARDROBE.

Edward II. and Edward III.

John Fleet	17 July, 1323–before 28 Sept. 1344.	<i>I.R.</i> 225.
Robert Mildenhall	17 Oct. 1344–9 May, 1353.	
William Rothwell	9 May, 1353–24 June, 1360.	
Henry Snaith	Appointed 20 June, 1360. Accounted 24 June, 1360–20 Jan. 1365.	<i>C.F.R.</i> VII., 128. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 4/5, 9d.
John Sleaford	20 Jan. 1365–21 June, 1377.	

Richard II.

John Sleaford	22 June, 1377–20 July, 1378.	
John Hatfield	3 June, 1378–24 Sept. 1381.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 225.
John Hermesthorpe	24 Sept. 1381–9 May, 1382.	
Randolph Hatton	9 May, 1382–16 Jan. 1396.	
John Lowick, king's esquire	Appointed 1 Jan. 1396. Entered office 20 Jan. 1396–1 Nov. 1399.	

6. STEWARDS OF THE HOUSEHOLD.

Note.—For the number of stewards functioning simultaneously, see above, i. 201–205, 298, 310; ii. 25–26.

Richard I.

Roger des Prés and Stephen of Long- champ	} 1189-1190.	Harcourt, p. 72.

John.

Robert of Turnham	1201.	<i>R.Ch.</i> I., 101.
Peter of Stokes	1 July, 1203–before 29 Oct. 1207.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 109. <i>R.L.</i> 45. <i>Rot. Lit. Cl.</i> I., 94b.
William of Cantilupe	1204. 12 Oct. 1207–20 July, 1215. –? 1216.	<i>Rot. Lit. Pat.</i> p. 45. <i>R.Ch.</i> I., 214. <i>Rot. Lit. Cl.</i> I., 93b, 185b, 192. <i>Foedera</i> , I., 105.
Brian de Lisle	3 Oct. 1213.	<i>Foedera</i> , I., 115. <i>Rot. Lit. Cl.</i> I., 139b. <i>R.G.</i> p. 195.
Faulkes de Bréauté	6, 24 March, 1215.	<i>R.Ch.</i> I., 109. <i>Rot. Lit. Cl.</i> I., 190, 191b.

Henry III.

William of Cantilupe	1218. 19 June, 1222–? 1231. (No office, 25 June, 1229, but attested 13 H. III.)	<i>P.R.</i> 1216–25, p. 334. <i>Ch.R.</i> 21/5.
Eustace of Grenville	12 March, 1225. 2 April, 1225.	<i>Rot. Lit. Cl.</i> II., 22b. <i>Ib.</i> 25b.
Osbert Gifford	29 March, 1225–18 July, 1227.	<i>Ib.</i> 25. <i>Ch.R.</i> 19/5.
Ralph Fitznicholas	2 July, 1225–Nov. 1236.	<i>P.R.</i> 1216–25, p. 601. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1247–58, p. 576.

Ralph Fitznicholas	2 July, 1225–Nov. 1236. 1242–5 Feb. 1255.	<i>Matt. Par.</i> III., 363–4. <i>Ib.</i> IV., 191, 213. <i>Ib.</i> , V., 616. Burton, p. 409. <i>Ch.R.</i> 46.
Geoffrey of Crow- combe	12 Oct. 1225–8 July, 1236.	<i>Rot. Lit. Cl.</i> II., 83a. <i>Ch.R.</i> 30. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1232–47, p. 152.
William of Eynesford	18 Jan. 1226–1 Aug. 1227.	<i>Rot. Lit. Cl.</i> II., 121. <i>Ch.R.</i> 19/5.
Richard of Argentine	1226–20 Nov. 1228.	<i>Matt. Par.</i> IV., 587. <i>Ch.R.</i> 18/270–37.
John Fitzphilip	13–14 Henry III. 12 Jan. 1232–19 Oct. 1235.	<i>Ch.R.</i> 23, 24. <i>C.R.</i> 1231–34, pp. 128, 214. <i>Foedera</i> , I., 220.
Amaury de St. Amand.	27 Sept. 1233–17 May, 1240.	<i>Ch.R.</i> 29. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1232–47, p. 26. <i>C.R.</i> 1237–42, pp. 241, 331. <i>Matt. Par.</i> IV., 44. <i>Lib. de Ant. Leg.</i> , p. 471.
William of Cantilupe (II., son of I.)	Aug. 1238–1251.	<i>Tewkes</i> , p. 110. <i>E.H.R.</i> , XXVII., 42. <i>Ch.R.</i> 32/7. <i>C.R.</i> 1237–42, p. 332. <i>Matt. Par.</i> V., 225.
Bertram de Crioll	4 April, 1239–6 March, 1255. –? 1256.	<i>Ch.R.</i> 32/39. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1247–58, pp. 402, 481. <i>Matt. Par.</i> V., 576 <i>Cf. Cal. Inq.</i> I., 190, 215.
Paulin Peyvre	1242–1243.	<i>C.Ch.R.</i> I., 284.

Paulin Peyvre	Appointed 1244-5 June, 1251.	Matt. Par. IV., 294. <i>Ib.</i> V., 242. Ann. Dunst., pp. 174, 182. <i>Cal. Doc. Ireland, 1171-1251</i> , p. 470. <i>Anc. Cor.</i> vi., 165 ; xi. 97.
John of Laxton	1242-26 Aug. 1255.	<i>E.H.R.</i> , XXVII., 45. Burton, 345. Matt. Par. V., 517-18, 610. <i>Cal. Inq.</i> , I., 102-3.
Robert Walerand	7 July, 1251-20 Feb. 1257. -? 1258.	Osney, p. 109. <i>Anc. Cor.</i> vi., 163-6 <i>C.P.R. 1247-58</i> , pp. 537, 542. Cf. <i>ib.</i> pp. 497, 603 ; <i>R.G.</i> I., 496 ; <i>C.P.R. 1258-66</i> , p. 524.
John Grey	1 July, 1253-5 Feb. 1255.	<i>Foedera</i> I., 496. <i>Ch.R.</i> 46. Cf. <i>R.G.</i> I., 263, 268.
William Grey	5-8 Nov. 1255.	<i>Ch.R.</i> 46.
Drew of Barentyn	5 Feb. 1255.	<i>Ib.</i>
Giles of Argentine	1 Oct.-26 Dec. 1258.	<i>C.P.R. 1247-58</i> , p. 652. <i>C.Ch. R. 1257-1300</i> , p. 16. <i>Cal. Inq.</i> II., 275.
Imbert of Poges	1 April, 1257-28 Feb. 1262. -? 1263.	<i>C.P.R. 1247-58</i> , p. 547. <i>Ib. 1258-66</i> , pp. 28, 198, 203, 247. <i>Ch.R.</i> 45, 46.
Eubulo de Montibus	28 Feb. 1262-26 May, 1263.	<i>C.P.R. 1258-66</i> , pp. 203, 262.

Eubulo de Montibus	28 Feb. 1262-? 1270.	<i>C.P.R.</i> , 1266-72, p. 489.
Alan la Zouch	10 Jan. 1263.	<i>C.P.R. 1258-66</i> , p. 238.
Roger of Leyburn	1 Sept. 1263-28 Dec. 1265.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 276, 282, 284, 524. <i>Cal. Inq.</i> II., 315.
Adam of Newmarket	4 July, 1264-20 March, 1265.	<i>C.P.R. 1258-66</i> , pp. 331, 416.
Walter of Creping, knt.	26 Nov. 1264-24 May, 1265.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 389, 427.
William d'Aeth	20 July, 1267-5 Aug. 1270.	<i>C.P.R. 1258-66</i> , pp. 90, 484.
	-? 29 Sept. 1270.	
John de la Land	20 May, 1268.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 731. <i>C.P.R. 1266-72</i> , p. 319.
William of Winters-hill, knt.	25 March, 1269-7 Nov. 1270.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 326, 490.
William Charles	20 Nov. 1270-before 20 Jan. 1271.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 493, 509. <i>C.P.R. 1258-66</i> , p. 220.
Stephen of Edworth	20 Aug. 1271-before 11 April, 1272.	<i>Ib. 1266-72</i> , p. 570.
Roger of Waltham	Before 11 April, 1272.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 642 ; cf. p. 625.

Edward I.

<i>Joint Stewards :</i>		
Hugh Fitzotho	Easter-Michaelmas, 1274-4 Feb. 1283.	<i>I.R.</i> 25. <i>Ch.R.</i> 71/42.
Robert Fitzjohn	13 Nov. 1278-26 April, 1286.	<i>C.P.R. 1272-81</i> , p. 282. <i>Ch.R.</i> 74/14.
Peter Champvent	1286. 30 Jan. 1290. 20 Nov. 1288-17 Sept. 1290.	<i>E.A.</i> 352/12/14. <i>C.P.R. 1281-92</i> , p. 388.
	-circa, 1292.	<i>R.G.</i> II, 368.

- Walter Beauchamp 20 Nov. 1289 (first attestation, 2 Nov. 1290). *Ch.R.* 76/3 ; 89/44.
28 July, 1290-? Dec. 1292-? March, 1293. *Liber Cust.* I., 67.

Sole Stewards :

- Walter Beauchamp Sole steward before April, 1293, and perhaps before 26 Dec. 1292-1 Feb. 1303. *Rot. Parl.* I., 93. *Foedera*, II., 748. *M.B.E.* 274/170b, 171.
Robert de la Warde 20 Feb. 1303-? 4 Mar. 1307. Palgrave, *Doc. Scot.* 363.
John Thorp 23 May-7 July, 1307. *Ch.R.* 93/5, 4, 3.

Edward II.

- Miles Stapleton 9 Aug.-22 Nov. 1307.
Robert Fitzpayn 11 March, 1308-14 Dec. 1310.
Edmund Mauley 28 Dec. 1310-2 Nov. 1312.
Hugh Audley, senior 27 Oct. 1312.
Edmund Mauley 11 Feb. 1313-24 June, 1314.
John Cromwell 17 July, 1314-20 Nov. 1316.
William Montague 18 Nov. 1316-3 Nov. 1318.
Bartholomew Badlesmere Appointed 20 Oct. 1318-14 June, 1321.
-? Michaelmas, 1321.
Gilbert Pecché 14 Jan.-30 April, 1322.
Simon Dryby, senior 8 May-14 July, 1322.
Richard Amory 11 July, 1322-5 May, 1325. *C.P.R.* 1324-27, p. 121.
Thomas Le Blount 14 May, 1325-resigned, 20 Jan. 1327.

Edward III.

- John Ros 4 Feb. 1327-3 March, 1328. *Ch.R.* 114/89. *Ib.* 115/85.
John Maltravers 3 March-11 May, 1328. *Ib.* 115/84, 48.
John Wysham 12 May, 1328-17 Feb. 1329. *Ib.* 115/53. *Ib.* 116/54. *C.C.R.* 1327-30, p. 521.

- John Maltravers 1 March, 1329-29 July, 1330. *C.C.R.*, 116/52. *Ib.* 117/55.
Hugh Turplington 1 Aug.-19 Oct. 1330. *Ib.* 117/54/33. Baker, 46, 228.
Ralph Neville of Raby 25 Oct. 1330-24 Mar. 1336. *Ch.R.* 117/32. *Ib.* 123/20.
Robert Ufford, created earl of Suffolk, 5 Mar. 1336-24 Mar. 1337. *Ib.* 123/41. *Ib.* 124/56 ; cf. 61.
John Darcy (*le neuveu, le cosyn, and le piere*) 12 Mar. 1337-15 Dec. 1340. *Ib.* 124/64. *Ib.* 127/10.
Ralph Stafford 6 Jan. 1341-29 Mar. 1345. *Ib.* 127/2. *Ib.* 132/20.
Richard Talbot 7 May, 1345-22 Sept. 1349. *Ib.* 132/18. *Ib.* 136/3.
John Grey of Rotherfield 3 Nov. 1350-15 Aug. 1359. *Foedera* III. 208. *Ch.R.* 144/6. *Ib.* 136/2. *C.P.R.* 1358-61, p. 248.
Guy Brian 29 Aug. 1359-15 May, 1361. *C.P.R.* 1358-61, p. 285. *Ch.R.* 144/8. *Ib.* 145/4.
John Atte Lee 16 Oct. 1361-27 Jan. 1368. *C.P.R.* 1361-64, pp. 26, 152. *Ch.R.* 146/19. *Ib.* 151/11.
William Latimer 16 Feb. 1368-10 Oct. 1370. *Ib.* 151/10. *Ib.* 152/9.
Henry le Scrope 29 Jan-20 Nov. 1371. *Ib.* 152/8. *Ib.* 153/1. *E.A.* 397/5.
John Neville of Raby 20 Nov. 1371-2 June, 1376. *E.A.* 397/5. *Foedera* III. 934. *C.C.R.* 1369-74, p. 424. *Ch.R.* 153/9. *Ib.* 154/13.

John of Ypres 2 July, 1376–21 June 1377. *Foedera* III. 1056 ;
IV. 15.
Ch.R. 154/10, 1.

Richard II.

Richard le Scrope 4th Aug., 1377 *C.C.R.* 1377-81, p.
of Bolton 13 Oct. 1377–29 Oct. 1378. 22.
C.F.R. IX. p. 88.
E.A. 400/2.
Rot. Parl. III. 5, 34.
Foedera, IV, 51.
C.P.R. 1377-81, p.
282.

Hugh Segrave ? 1378–1379. *E.A.* 400/4/17.
F.3.R. II., H.
26 Sept. 1379–10 Aug. 1381. *Foedera*, IV., 70.
C.P.R. 1381-85, p.
46.

John Montague 18 Oct. 1381–Jan. 1387. Malvern, p. 90.
C.P.R. 1381-85, p.
80.
Ib. 1385-89, pp. 169,
173.
E.A. 400/2/42.

John Beauchamp of Before 5 Feb. 1387–3 Feb. *C.P.R.* 1385-89, p.
Holt 1388. 291. Monk West.,
pp. 156, 178.

John Devereux Appointed 2 Jan. 1388. Monk West., p. 116.
Entered office before 11 Feb. Favent, p. 16.
1388. Walsingham, II ,
18 April, 1388–22 Feb. 1393. 213.
Ann. Ric. II., 156.
C.P.R. 1385-89, p.
173.
E.A. 402/5/27d ;
402/10/36d ;
403/22/24.

Thomas Percy (earl 24 March, 1393. *C.P.R.* 1391-96, p.
of Worcester, 29 12 May, 1393--30 Sept. 289.
Sept. 1397) 1399. *Ib.* 1396-99, p. 557.
E.A. 403/22/24 ;
403/10/43d.

7. THE KING'S CHAMBERLAINS.

Henry III.

Geoffrey of Neville 6 Aug. 1207–17 Aug. 1225. *R.Ch.* I., 173-214.
Rot. Lit. Cl. I., 90
(cf. pp. 93, 391) ;
II., 906.
P.R. 1216-25, p.
473.
Royal Letters, I.,
262.

Edward I.

Peter Champvent 26 Dec. 1292. *Foedera*, I., 784.
22 May, 1298. *C.F.R.* I, 399, 473.
John Sudley 31 Aug. 1306. *C.P.R.* 1301-7, p.
460.

Edward II.

John Charlton 1310–1318. *I.R.* 150.
MS. Cotton, Nero,
c. viii., f. 36.
I.R. 180/3.
Cole, *Records*, p. 4.
E.A. 375/8/33.

Hugh le Despenser Appointed in 1318. Cole, *Records*, p. 4.
Appointment renewed in Cf. *MS. Stowe*,
parliament, 20 Oct. 1318. 553/65.
Acted to end of reign ex-
cept for period of exile in
1321.

Edward III.

Gilbert Talbot	23 Aug. 1327-29 July, 1334.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1327-30, p. 159. <i>E.A.</i> 387/9.
?	1334-1337.	
Henry Ferrars	24 March, 1337-27 Nov. 1340.	<i>Foedera</i> , II., ii., 964. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1339-41, p. 649.
John Darcy, <i>le pere</i>	? 15 Dec. 1340- 27 Oct. 1341-after 13 Sept. 1346.	<i>Ib.</i> 1341-43, pp. 339, 349. <i>Foedera</i> , III., 90. <i>Rot. Parl.</i> II., 157, 158.
Bartholomew Burgersh	? 1344-1345. 14 Feb. 1347-7 March, 1355.	<i>E.A.</i> 390/8/6d. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1346-49, p. 249. <i>Ib.</i> 1354-60, p. 195. Cf. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-58, p. 277.
Thomas Bradeston	? 1344-1345.	<i>E.A.</i> 390/8/6d.
Guy Brian, sub-chamberlain	1348.	<i>E.A.</i> 391/15. <i>En. Accts.</i> (W. & H.) 3/47. <i>Archæologia</i> , XXXI., 94. <i>E.H.R.</i> XXV., 443, n. 79.
?	1355-1356.	
John Charlton	Before 11 Jan. 1356-26 May, 1360.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1354-58, pp. 326, 332. <i>Ch.R.</i> 145/21. Cf. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1337-39, p. 136.
John Chandos, sub-chamberlain	Before 29 July, 1359.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1358-61, p. 255. <i>Exch. of Rec.</i> , W. for I., 6/39.
?	1360-1362.	
Thomas Vere, earl of Oxford	1 March, 1362-1371.	<i>Ch.R.</i> 146/19 ; 152/11-18.

Richard la Vache, sub-chamberlain	26 Aug. 1363-1365. -? 1369.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1370-73, p. 290.
Alan Buxhill, sub-chamberlain.	4 June, 1369-8 July, 1370.	<i>Foedera</i> , III., 849, 897.
Richard Pembridge, sub-chamberlain	24 March, 1371.	<i>Ib.</i> 911. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1369-74, p. 287.
<i>Sub-chamberlains. acting chamberlains :</i>		
William Latimer	10, 27 Oct. 1371-20 Nov. 1375-Good Parliament, 1376.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1370-73, p. 136. <i>Ch.R.</i> 152/3 ; 154/15. <i>Rot. Parl.</i> II., 325.
Roger Beauchamp	April-June, 1376. 20 July, 1376-10 Jan. 1377.	<i>Rot. Parl.</i> III., 13. <i>Ch.R.</i> 154/10, 11, 12. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1374-77, pp. 29, 400. <i>E.A.</i> 398/9.
Robert Ashton	11 Jan.-21 June, 1377.	<i>Foedera</i> , III., 1069, IV., 1. <i>Ch.R.</i> 154/14, 9-3. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1374-77, p. 466. Cf. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 74.

Richard II.

<i>Chief chamberlains :</i>		
Simon Burley	26 June-16 July, 1377.	<i>Foedera</i> , IV., 1. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-81, 301. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1377-81, 74.
Robert Vere, earl of Oxford	9 July, 1377-Dec. 1387. (Confirmed in office, 10 Jan. 1382.)	<i>Foedera</i> , IV., 5, 138. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 2. <i>Ib.</i> 1381-85, pp. 488 560-1. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1381-85, p. 65, and <i>passim</i> . <i>Ib.</i> 1385-89, <i>passim</i> . <i>C.Ch.R.</i> 1341-1417, pp. 300, 301, 307.

Acting chief chamberlains during the minority of the earl of Oxford :

Guy Brian	4 Aug. 1377-16 March, 1378.	<i>Foedera</i> , IV., 15. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 22. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 70. Birch, <i>Linc. Ch.</i> , p. 69. <i>E.A.</i> 400/2.
William Beauchamp	25 Dec. 1378-3 Dec. 1380. (ceased to act before 20 Feb. 1381).	<i>Rot. Scot.</i> II., 14b. <i>C.W.</i> 1539. <i>Foedera</i> , IV., 68, 69, 89. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1377-81, pp. 359, 374, 473. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-81, pp. 495, 561, 600. <i>I.R.</i> 471/18. <i>Foreign Roll</i> , 3 R., II. H.
Aubrey Vere	Early Dec. 1380-2 Dec. 1381. -1 May, 1382.	<i>A.P.</i> 9204, 9205. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 564. <i>Ib.</i> 1381-85, pp. 31, 59, 68. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1381-85, p. 20. <i>Foedera</i> , IV., 108, 111, 116, 119, 132. <i>Ch.R.</i> 159/13.
<i>Chief chamberlains :</i>		
Peter Courtenay	Appointed 12 Feb. 1388-Feb. 1390.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1385-89, p. 383. <i>Ib.</i> 1388-92, pp. 4, 80, 225. <i>E.A.</i> 402/5/30d.
John Holland, earl of Huntingdon (duke of Exeter, 1397)	Appointed in parliament 17 Jan.-20 March, 1390. Acted 22 Feb. 1390-fall of Richard II., 1399.	Malvern, p. 222. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-92, pp. 194, 252, 365, 488. <i>Ib.</i> 1391-96, p. 312.

John Holland, earl of Huntingdon (duke of Exeter, 1397)	Appointed chief chamberlain for life 31 May, 1390. Granted office of chamberlain of England as held by the earls of Oxford, 4 Sept. 1393.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1396-99, pp. 276, 290. <i>E.A.</i> 402/5/32d ; 403/10/43d.
---	--	---

Sub-chamberlains :

Simon Burley	16 July, 1377-12 March, 1388. Appointed for life 18 Aug. 1382.	<i>E.A.</i> 400/3/17 ; 400/4/17 ; 401/2/42. <i>I. Rolls</i> , <i>passim</i> . Devon, p. 219. <i>Foedera</i> , IV. 104, 105, 117-8, 136, 155. <i>Exch. of Rec.</i> , W. for I., 10/69. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 149. <i>Ib.</i> 1381-85, pp. 97, 371, 555. <i>Ib.</i> 1385-89, p. 222. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-81, pp. 256, 257, 262, 371. <i>Ib.</i> 1381-85, p. 301 and <i>passim</i> . <i>Ib.</i> 1385-89, pp. 37, 45, 194, 197. <i>Ib.</i> 1388-92, p. 186. <i>Exch. of Rec.</i> , W. for I., 11/72/8 ; cf. above, iv., 340, n. 2.
Aubrey Vere (deputy for Burley ?)	11 April, 1380.	
Thomas Percy	Appointed end of Feb. 1390-22 Feb. 1393.	Monk West., 222. Walsingham, II., 213. <i>Ann. Ric.</i> II., 156. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1388-92, pp. 413, 492, 507. <i>E.A.</i> 402/5/32d.

William le Scrope	Appointed 22 Feb. 1393– 29 July, 1399.	<i>Ann. Ric. II.</i> , 156, 240, 246. Walsingham, II., 213. Monk West., 280. <i>Rot. Parl.</i> III., 374, 410. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1391-96, p. 371. <i>Ib.</i> 1396-99, p. 557. <i>E.A.</i> 403/10/43d. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1396-99, p. 37. <i>MS. Cotton, Faustina</i> , B. ii.
-------------------	---	---

8. KEEPERS OF THE PRIVY SEAL.

Edward II.

William Melton, controller of the wardrobe	1 Oct. 1307–? Nov. 1311.	
Roger Northburgh	? March, 1312. 18 Sept. 1312–1 Feb. 1316.	
Thomas Charlton, controller of the wardrobe until 1318	7 July, 1316. 15 Nov. 1316–? Mar. 1319 –? Jan. 1320.	
Robert Baldock, controller of the wardrobe from 7 July, 1320.	Appointed 27 Jan. 1320– 7 July, 1323.	
Robert Wodehouse, controller of the wardrobe	8 July–before 20 Oct. 1323.	<i>M.R., K.R.</i> 105/153.
Robert Ayleston	3 Oct. 1323–16 May, 1324.	Conway Davies, pp. 578, 579.
William Airmyn	? May, 1324. 8 Aug. 1324–7 Jan. or 19 Feb. 1325.	

Henry Cliff	2 April–July, 1325.	
William Harleston	Oct. 1325–Oct. 1326.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1323-27, pp. 413, 416. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1324-27, pp. 247-75, <i>passim</i> . <i>C.C.R.</i> 1323-27, p. 655.
Robert Wyvill	26 Oct.–20 Nov. 1326.	

Edward III.

Richard Airmyn	1 March, 1327–18 Feb. 1328.	<i>Rot. Parl.</i> II., 440. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1327-30, p. 241.
Adam Limber	24 April 1328–23 Sept. 1329	<i>Rot. Parl.</i> II., 45. <i>I.R.</i> 297/24.
Richard Bury	24 Sept. 1329–7 April, 1333 ¹	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1327-30, p. 534. <i>Hist. Dun. Tres</i> , p. 127. <i>E.A.</i> 386/11. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1330-34, p. 511. <i>R.R.</i> 315.
Robert Ayleston	? 24 Feb. 1334.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1333-37, p. 209. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1330-34, p. 528.
Robert Tawton	5 April, 1334–before 20 Feb. 1335.	<i>I.R.</i> 279. <i>C.W.</i> 1330/35. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1333-37, pp. 200, 204, 213. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1334-38, p. 79.
? William de la Zouch	Feb.–April, 1335. 1 April, 1335–24 March, 1337.	<i>E.H.R.</i> XXIV., 503-5.

¹ Bury left the court at Pontefract on 22 Feb., 1333, and the king, on 7 April, took the responsibility for 2000 marks, which the Bardi undertook to pay Bury at Avignon. Bury went to Avignon to pay the yearly tribute of 1000 marks. He returned on 20 Nov., 1333 to rejoin the court at Salisbury.

William de la Zouch	1 April, 1335–24 March, 1337.	<i>C. Pap. Reg. Let.</i> II., 524. <i>I.R.</i> 294. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1334-38, p. 409.
Richard Bentworth	28 April, 1337–6 July, 1338.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1337-39, pp. 130, 442, 519.
William Kilsby	6 July, 1338–4 June, 1342.	<i>I.R.</i> 300/20 ; 326/2. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1340-43, pp. 432-3, 448. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1341-43, p. 595. <i>Ad. MS.</i> 35, 181/12
John Offord	4 June, 1342–7 June, 1344. –Aug. 1344.	<i>M.B.E.</i> 204/82, 161 <i>C.C.R.</i> 1341-43, pp. 585-95. <i>Rot. Parl.</i> II., 150. <i>Foedera</i> , III., 18-19, 25. Murimuth, p. 159.
John Thoresby	4–24 June, 1342.	<i>M.B.E.</i> 204/161.
Thomas Hatfield	Before 12 Oct. 1344–23 June, 1345. Before 1 July, 1345.	<i>C. Pap. Reg. Let.</i> III., 11, 12. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-46, pp. 511, 536. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1343-45, p. 487.
John Thoresby	3 July, 1345–before 23 Sept. 1347.	<i>C. Pap. Reg. Let.</i> III., 218, 225. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-46, p. 639.
Simon Islip	28 Sept. 1347–20 June, 1349. –? May, 1350.	<i>Foedera</i> , III., 138. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1349-54, p. 34. <i>I.R.</i> 354/8.
Michael Northburgh	? Before 3 Sept. 1350. 11 Nov. 1350–26 Aug. 1354.	<i>Foedera</i> , III., 202. <i>I.R.</i> 355/10. <i>C.W.</i> 1334/7.

Thomas Bramber	? 29 Aug. 1354. Before 27 Nov. 1354–9 Oct. 1355. –? Nov. 1355.	<i>I.R.</i> 375/17; 379/2.
John Winwick	Before 27 Nov. 1355–? 17 May, 1360.	<i>Foedera</i> , III., 344, 494. <i>C. Pap. Reg. Pet.</i> I., 355-6.
John Buckingham	18 May, 1360–9 June, 1363.	<i>C. Pap. Reg. Pet.</i> I., 371. <i>Foedera</i> , III., 494. <i>I.R.</i> 409/25 ; 415. Malvern, VIII., 365.
William Wykeham	10 June, 1363–26 Oct. 1367.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1364-67, p. 97. <i>I.R.</i> 421 ; 433/13.
Peter Lacy, receiver of the Black Prince	Appointed 27 Oct. 1367. Entered office 28 Oct. 1367–March, 1371.	<i>I.R.</i> 433/13 ; 436. <i>Foedera</i> , III., 911.
Nicholas Carew, layman	March, 1371–24 June, 1377.	<i>Foedera</i> , III., 911. <i>I.R.</i> 442/18 (19 Aug. 1371) ; 462.

Richard II.

John Fordham, king's clerk	Appointed 26 June, 1377–12 Dec. 1381.	<i>I.R.</i> 465/7.
William Dighton, clerk	Appointed 13 Dec. 1381–8 Aug. 1382.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1381-84, p. 35.
Walter Skirlaw, king's clerk	Appointed 9 Aug. 1382–24 Oct. 1386.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 215. <i>Exch. of Rec., W. for I.</i> , 12/83.
John Waltham, king's clerk	Appointed 24 Oct. 1386–3 May, 1389.	<i>I.R.</i> 515/17.
Edmund Stafford, dean of York	Appointed 4 May, 1389–16 Feb. 1396.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1385-89, p. 591. <i>Ib.</i> 1392-96, p. 469. <i>I.R.</i> 524/17.
Guy Mone, king's clerk	Appointed 16 Feb. 1396–14 Nov. 1397.	<i>C.C.R.</i> 1392-96, p. 469. <i>Ib.</i> 1396-99, p. 259.

Richard Clifford, Appointed 14 Nov. 1397–*C.C.R.* 1396-99, p.
king's clerk, keeper 1401. 259.
of the great ward-
robe till 1398.

9. CLERKS OR RECEIVERS OF THE CHAMBER.

Edward II.

Ingelard Warley, king's clerk.	Before 1309.	<i>Pipe</i> , 168/50. <i>Misc. En. Accts.</i> <i>Exch.</i> 20/21.
Roger Wingfield, king's clerk	? June, 1309. Before 11 Feb. 1310–28 Nov. 1313 –? June, 1314.	<i>Ib.</i> 18/10, 23d; 20/20, 21. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-13, p. 210. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1313-18, p. 29. <i>Ib.</i> 1333-37, p. 265. <i>Rot. Parl.</i> II., 79. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1313-17, p. 183. Cf. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1313-18, pp. 123, 497. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1313-17, pp. 196, 222, 564. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1313-17, p. 257. <i>Ib.</i> 1317-21, p. 310. <i>E.A.</i> 376/7/15d, 18d. <i>E.A.</i> 376/15.
? Richard Squire, yeoman of the chamber	1314–1317.	
? Robert Appleby, king's clerk	1314–Nov. 1315.	
? John Peacock, the elder, yeoman of the chamber	Before 20 June, 1314–24 Jan. 1319.	
? Richard Lusteshull, king's clerk	Nov. 1315–6 May, 1321.	
James of Spain, king's clerk	? 1321–1322.	
William Langley	4 Oct 1322–31 Oct. 1326.	<i>Pipe</i> , 171/41-42d. <i>E.A.</i> 380/4; 379/11, 17. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1327-30, p. 241.

Edward III.

? Thomas Gargrave	May, 1330.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1327-30, p. 518.
? Richard Bury	1331.	<i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 2/34. <i>M.R.</i> , <i>K.R.</i> 110, <i>breu. dir. bar.</i> , m. 31d.
John Fleet	25 Jan. 1333–31 July, 1334.	<i>E.A.</i> 385/4; 386/15. Cf. <i>I.R.</i> 287/16; <i>C.P.R.</i> 1340-43, p. 503.
William Trussel of Kibblestone, king's yeoman	26 Jan. 1333–25 Jan. 1335.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1340-43, p. 448.
William Kilsby	25 Jan. 1335–6 July, 1338.	<i>Ib.</i> Cf. payment to John Ashby, 30 April, 1337, <i>I.R.</i> 294/1.
Thomas Hatfield	12 July, 1338–4 Dec. 1344.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1340-43, p. 503. <i>Ib.</i> 1343-45, p. 420. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1343-46, p. 371. Cf. <i>Ib.</i> 1341-43, p. 659.
Robert Burton	25 Dec. 1344–23 April, 1349.	<i>E.A.</i> 391/1, 4. <i>Pipe</i> , 194/44. <i>Cal. Pap. Reg., Pet.</i> I., 182.
Robert Mildenhall	22 June, 1346–21 April, 1353	<i>E.A.</i> 391/1, 20; <i>C.C.R.</i> 1346-49, p. 161; 1349-54, pp. 181, 318.
Thomas Bramber	25 Dec. 1347–24 June, 1349 –? 1354.	<i>E.A.</i> 391/1. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1350-54, pp. 418, 422.
Richard Norwich	25 June, 1349–15 April, 1355	<i>E.A.</i> 391/1/14d; cf. 392/2/40d.
William Rothwell	29 April, 1353–24 July, 1355	<i>Ib.</i> 391/1.

William Wykeham, king's clerk	? 1355 Before 3 Dec. 1361–10 June, 1361.	Malvern, p. 360. <i>Cal. Pap. Reg., Pet.</i> I., 380; cf. p. 373. <i>C.P.R. 1364-67</i> , p. 97.
Helming Leget, king's yeoman (later king's esquire)	3 Jan. 1362–25 Sept. 1375.	<i>Ib. 1374-77</i> , p. 171. <i>Ib. 1361-64</i> , p. 144. <i>C.C.R. 1360-64</i> , pp. 300, 421. Brantingham's <i>Issue Roll</i> , pp. 204-5.
William Gambon, yeoman of the chamber	? Sept. 1375–10 Oct. 1376.	<i>C.P.R. 1374-77</i> , pp. 252, 360-1.
Philip la Vache, knt. of the chamber	? Oct. 1376–21 June, 1377.	<i>C.P.R. 1374-77</i> , p. 5 <i>Ib. 1377-81</i> , p. 104. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 5/18. <i>E.A. 398/9/4d.</i>

Richard II.

? Philip la Vache	21 June, 1377–3 Feb. 1378.	<i>C.P.R. 1377-81</i> , p. 104. <i>En. Accts. (W. & H.)</i> 5/18. <i>E.A. 397.</i>
<i>Acting-receiver.</i> Simon Burley, knt. and sub-chamberlain	1377–1380. Acquitted 11 Sept., 12 and 25 Dec. 1382.	<i>I.R. 463/474, passim</i> <i>C.P.R. 1381-85</i> , pp. 211, 218, 167, 178.
Baldwin Raddington king's esquire	13 April, 1380–10 May, 1382 Acquitted 23 July, 1382.	<i>I.R. 478/1.</i> <i>C.P.R. 1381-85</i> , p. 157.
John Salesbury, king's esquire	Appointed 11 May, 1382– 11 Sept. 1382. Acquitted 11 and 12 Sept. 1382.	<i>Ib. pp. 167, 178.</i>

Richard Abberbury, knt. of the chamber	11 Sept.–15 Nov. 1382. Acquitted 15 Nov. 1382.	<i>C.P.R. 1381-85</i> , p. 192.
John Bacon, king's clerk	15 Nov. 1382–28 Nov. 1384. Acquitted 27 Feb. 1385.	<i>Ib. p. 552.</i>
John Beauchamp, king's esquire, later knt.	28 Nov. 1384–5 Feb. 1387. Acquitted 5 Feb. 1387.	<i>Ib. 488.</i> <i>Ib. 1385-89</i> , p. 291.
John Golafre, knight of the chamber	5 Feb.–9 Sept. 1387. Acquitted 29 Sept. 1387.	<i>Ib. and p. 348.</i>
Lambert Fermer, king's esquire	9 Sept. 1387–12 June, 1391. Acquitted 16 Sept. 1392.	<i>Ib. 1391-96</i> , p. 177.
Guy Mone, king's clerk	13 June, 1391–1 Feb. 1398. Acquitted 16 Feb. 1398.	<i>Ib. 1396-99</i> , p. 317.
John Lowick, king's esquire	Feb. 1398–1399.	<i>Foreign Roll, 1 H.</i> <i>IV., G.</i> <i>Cf. C.P.R. 1396-99</i> , p. 61.

10. THE KING'S SECRETARY.

Richard II.

Robert Braybrook	20 Aug. 1377–16 May, 1381.	<i>C.P.R. 1377-81</i> , p. 330. <i>Foedera, IV.</i> , 90. <i>Exch. of Rec., W.</i> <i>for I.</i> 12/80. <i>M.R., K.R.</i> 157, <i>brev. dir. bar.</i> , Easter t. (m. ix). <i>I.R. 505/24</i> <i>Ib. and m. 23.</i> <i>C.P.R. 1381-85</i> , pp. 341, 375, 516, 552. <i>M.R., K.R.</i> 161, <i>brev. dir. bar.</i> , Hilary t. (m. vi). Monk West., p. 72. <i>I.R. 508/14.</i> <i>C.P.R. 1385-89</i> , pp. 140, 179. <i>MS. Bod. Rolls</i> , 9. Favent, p. 13.
John Bacon	16 May, 1381–15 Mar. 1385	
Richard Medford	Before 21 June, 1385– Feb. 1388. ? Nominally secretary till 1393.	

<i>John Macclesfield</i>	? 1388 or 1390 ?-1393.	See above, v, pp. 443-4.
Roger Walden	Before 16 Oct. 1393-20 Sept. 1395.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1391-96, pp. 320, 620.
John Lincoln	Sept. 1395-Sept. 1399.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1391-96, p. 685. <i>Ib.</i> 1396-99, pp. 221 524.

11. OFFICERS OF NORTH WALES.

In compiling these lists the appendices to an unpublished essay on "The Edwardian Settlement of North Wales in its Administrative and Legal Aspects, 1284-1343," by Mr. W. H. Waters, have been used, and grateful acknowledgment is hereby made to Mr. Waters for his kindness in permitting such comparison and incorporation of his results. The lists of justices and chamberlains for the reign of Edward II. are, like the lists of other officials of this reign, based on the lists given in *The Place of The Reign of Edward II. in English History* (pp. 379, 380-1). Material for the lists of the justices and chamberlains for 1343-76, and of the escheators for 1343-47, has generously been furnished by Miss M. Rhys and Mr. D. L. Evans.

(a) Justices.

Edward I.

Otto Grandison	1284-1295	<i>Trans. R.H.S., Third Series</i> , III. (1909), pp. 132-3. <i>Welsh Roll</i> . 1/2.
<i>John Havering</i>	<i>Appointed 20 March, 1284-5 Nov. 1287.</i>	<i>C.F.R.</i> I., 380. <i>Welsh Rolls</i> , p. 284.
<i>Hugh Turberville</i>	<i>Appointed 5 Nov. 1287-16 April, 1288.</i>	<i>Ib.</i> p. 311.
<i>Robert Staundon</i>	<i>Appointed 16 April, 1288-Sept. 1295.</i>	<i>Ib.</i> p. 318. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1292-1301, pp. 8-75, <i>passim</i> . <i>C.F.R.</i> I., 317-33, <i>passim</i> .

<i>William Grandison</i>	<i>10 Feb. 1290.</i>	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1281-92, p. 397.
John Havering	Appointed 3 Sept. 1295. Appointed 1 April, 1300 for whole of Wales.	<i>Ib.</i> 1292-1301, pp. 146, 502; cf. p. 165.
William Sutton	Easter term 1301-19 April, 1306, when he died.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1211/1; cf. <i>C.F.R.</i> III., 351. <i>Pipe</i> , 176/54d.
Hugh Audley	Entered office 2 May, 1306-7 July, 1307.	<i>Ib.</i>

Edward II.

Hugh Audley	8 July, 1307-15 Jan. 1308.	
Roger Mortimer of Chirk, whole of Wales	Appointed 15 Jan. 1308. Entered office 12 Feb. 1308-19 Feb. 1315.	
<i>John Peacock</i>	<i>1314-15.</i>	<i>Pipe</i> , 161/53.
John Grey of Ruthin	Appointed 19 Feb. 1315-23 Nov. 1316.	<i>C.F.R.</i> III., 351.
Roger Mortimer of Chirk	Appointed 23 Nov. 1316. Appointed 7 Oct. 1317, for whole of Wales, for life. Surrendered before 5 Jan. 1322.	
<i>William Shalford, deputy in N.</i>	<i>Easter 1317-Easter 1319.</i>	<i>Pipe</i> , 164/35.
<i>William Meverel, deputy in N.</i>	29 Sept. 1320-15 May, 1322	<i>Ib.</i> 169/48.
Edmund Fitzalan, earl of Arundel, for whole of Wales	Appointed 5 Jan. 1322-17 Nov. 1326.	
<i>Robert Hope, deputy in N.</i>	From 16 May, 1322.	<i>Pipe</i> , 168/46.
<i>Matthew Lestrangle, deputy in N.</i>	Easter 1323-29 Sept. 1326.	<i>Ib.</i> 169/44; cf. <i>ib.</i> 173/45.
Richard Amory	Appointed 12 Dec. 1326.	

Edward III.

Richard Amory	Appointed 12 Dec. 1326– 20 Feb. 1327.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1324-27, p. 338. <i>C.F.R.</i> IV., 19.
Roger Mortimer of Wigmore, for whole of Wales	Appointed 20 Feb. 1327. Appointed 27 Aug. 1328, for life. –Oct. 1330.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1327-30, pp. 317, 327. <i>C.F.R.</i> IV., 19.
William Shalford		<i>Ib.</i> p. 209.
John Wysham	Appointed 23 Oct. 1330– 12 Oct. 1331.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1330-34, p. 10.
Edward Bohun	Appointed 12 Oct. 1331– 7 Nov. 1334.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 181. <i>Ib.</i> 1334-38, p. 45.
Robert Bicknor		<i>Ib.</i> and p. 122.
Ralph Basset of Drayton	Appointed 7 Nov. 1334. Appointment cancelled, 9 Nov. 1334.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 42. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1333-37, p. 352.
Richard Fitzalan, earl of Arundel	Appointed 8 Nov. 1334. Appointed 10 March, 1337, for life.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1334-38, pp. 45, 415.
William Shalford		<i>C.F.R.</i> and <i>C.P.R.</i> , <i>passim</i> .
John Burton	Aug. 1343.	<i>Exch. Misc.</i> 4/34.
Roger Trumwryn	July, 1346–8 June, 1348.	<i>M.B.E.</i> , 144/4. <i>Min. Accts.</i> 1149/3.
John Delves	29 Sept. 1348–29 Sept. 1363.	<i>Ib.</i> and <i>ib.</i> 1150/2.
David Calveleigh	1374.	<i>Exch. Misc.</i> 24/1.
William Skipwith	1 May 1374–1376.	<i>Ib.</i>
David Craddock	5 Feb.–10 July, 1376.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1305/17
William Skipwith	Appointed 10 July, 1376– 21 June, 1377.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1374-77, p. 293.

Richard II.

David Craddock	Appointed 3 Nov. 1377– 18 Feb. 1381.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1377-81, p. 57.
John de la Pole of Newburgh	Appointed 18 Feb. 1381– 20 May, 1381.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 596.
David Craddock	Appointed 20 May, 1381– 12 March, 1382.	<i>Ib.</i> 1381-85, p. 6.

John de la Pole, of Newburgh	Appointed 12 March, 1382– ? 1 Dec. 1385.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1381-85, p. 106.
John Beauchamp, knt. of the chamber, steward of the household	Appointed for life 1 Dec. 1385.	<i>Ib.</i> 1385-89, pp. 92, 357.
Robert Vere, earl of Oxford, duke of Ireland	Appointed 10 Oct. 1387.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 357.
John Charlton of Powys	Appointed 20 March, 1388.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 415.
Thomas, duke of Gloucester	Appointed 8 June, 1388.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 450.
Thomas Mowbray, earl of Nottingham	Appointed 22 March, 1394. Appointed 30 March, 1394, for life.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1391-96, p. 389.
William Lescrope, earl of Wiltshire	Appointed 28 Jan. 1398– 30 July, 1399 (Successor appointed 29 Oct. 1399)	<i>Ib.</i> 1396-99, pp. 284, 289; cf. <i>ib.</i> 1399-1401, p. 37.

(b) Chamberlains.

Edward I.

Richard Abingdon	Appointed 22 March, 1284– 7 Jan. 1286.	<i>Pipe</i> , 131/26d. <i>Bull. Celtic Studies</i> I., iii., 256.
Robert Belvero	Appointed 7 Jan. 1286– 10 July, 1295.	<i>Pipe</i> , 136/28, 30; 138/25; 146/21.
Hugh Leominster	Appointed 10 July, 1295– Michaelmas 1302.	<i>Ib.</i> 146/24; 157/53 <i>Bull. Celtic Studies</i> I., iii., 256.
Thomas Asthall	Appointed 29 Sept. 1302– 7 July, 1307.	<i>Ib.</i> <i>Pipe</i> , 176/53.

Edward II.

Thomas Asthall, king's clerk	Appointed 8 July, 1307– 11 Oct. 1312.	<i>C.F.R.</i> II., 51, 126, 148.
Thomas Chedworth, king's clerk	Appointed 11 Oct. 1312– 9 Oct. 1315.	Cf. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1313-18, p. 245.

William le Duyn, clerk	Appointed 9 Oct. 1315 (as from 29 Sept. last)–12 Jan. 1317.	Cf. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1313-21, p. 12.
Edmund Dynieton, king's clerk	Appointed 12 Jan. 1317–3 June, 1319.	
Henry Shireoaks, king's clerk	Appointed 3 June, 1319–8 Nov. 1320.	
Adam Wettenhall, king's clerk	Appointed 8 Nov. 1320–11 May, 1323.	
Robert Power, king's clerk	Appointed 11 May, 1323–1 Feb. 1327.	Cf. <i>C.F.R.</i> III., 418.
<i>William de la Bataille</i> , clerk	29 Sept. 1326–1 Feb. 1327.	

Edward III.

Robert Power, king's clerk	Appointed 1 Feb. 1327–31 Oct. 1327.	<i>C.F.R.</i> IV., 21, 68.
<i>William de la Bataille</i> , clerk	Appointed 1 Feb. 1327–31 Oct. 1327.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 68, 127; V., 127.
John Chiverdon, king's clerk	Appointed 31 Oct. 1327–till death in 1329.	<i>Pipe</i> , 173/45.
Nicholas Acton, king's clerk	Appointed 20 March, 1329–19 June, 1330.	<i>Ib.</i> 175/50. <i>C.F.R.</i> IV., 127, 182.
Adam Withiford, king's clerk	Appointed 19 June, 1330–7 Feb. 1331.	<i>Ib.</i> pp. 182, 233.
Robert Hambury, king's clerk	Appointed 7 Feb. 1331–18 Oct. 1338.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 233; V., 98. <i>Pipe</i> , 181/36.
John Ellerker, king's clerk	Appointed 18 Oct. 1338–28 May, 1340.	<i>Ib.</i> 184/48; 185/45. <i>C.F.R.</i> V., 98, 175.
Robert Hambury, king's clerk	Appointed 28 May, 1340–2 Oct. 1341.	<i>C.F.R.</i> V., 175, 252.
John Ellerker, king's clerk	Appointed 2 Oct. 1341–12 May, 1343.	<i>Ib.</i> p. 252.
John Pirie, king's clerk	Appointed 12 May, 1343. Handed over to Weston on 3 April, 1345.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1213/16; 1214/2, 3. <i>Exch. Misc.</i> 4/34.
John Weston, king's clerk	Entered office 3 April, 1345–21 March, 1347.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1214/3. <i>M.B.E.</i> 144, <i>passim</i> .

John Kermont, king's clerk	Entered office 21 March, 1347–25 Jan. 1348.	<i>M.B.E.</i> 144/55. <i>Min. Accts.</i> 1171/10.
Robert Pollard, king's clerk	29 Sept. 1348–31 March, 1354.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1149/1–4; 1171/10. <i>Duchy of Lancaster</i> , <i>Min. Accts.</i> 636/10338.
Robert Paris, king's clerk	Easter, 1354–1366. –?	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1143/25; 1149/4; 1150/2.
David Craddock	1373.	<i>Exch. Misc.</i> 24/1.
John Wodehouse, king's clerk	?–1376.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1150/3.
David Craddock, knt., chamberlain and receiver	Appointed 6 July, 1376–21 June, 1377.	<i>C.F.R.</i> VIII., 355.

Richard II.

John Wodehouse, chamberlain and receiver	Appointed 27 Oct. 1377. Accounted from 29 Sept. 1377. Reappointed 29 Sept. 1379–21 Aug. 1389.	<i>C.F.R.</i> IX., 38, 219. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1381-85, p. 332. <i>Ib.</i> 1385-89, pp. 109, 163. <i>Min. Accts.</i> 1214/5-12; 1215/1, 2.
William Glym, king's clerk, receiver, with all powers of chamberlain	Appointed 29 July, 1389. Entered office 21 Aug. 1389–13 Oct. 1390.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1215/1, 2. <i>C.C.R.</i> 1389-92, p. 200.
William Frodsham, king's esquire, chamberlain and receiver	Appointed 20 June, 1390. Entered office 13 Oct. 1390. Reappointed 28 June, 1391–31 March, 1398 (on which day he died).	<i>Ib.</i> <i>Min. Accts.</i> 1215/3-9. <i>C.F.R.</i> XI., 2.
Robert Clyston, chamberlain and receiver	Appointed 11 April, 1398–29 Sept. 1398. –? 29 Sept. 1399.	<i>Min. Accts.</i> 1215/10.

(c) *Escheators.***Edward I.**

Robert Eccleshall, 20 Nov. 1306–7 July, 1307. *Pipe*, 176/54.
king's clerk

Edward II.

Robert Eccleshall, 8 July, 1307–7 July, 1308. *Pipe*, 176/55.
king's clerk
William Clebury, 8 July, 1308–20 Oct. 1309. *Ib.* 176/55d.
king's clerk *Min. Accts.* 1211/3.
J. Merton 20 Oct. 1309–7 July, 1311. *Ib.* 1211/4.
Madoc Llwyd (ap- 1321–1323. *Pipe*, 169/45d.
pointed by Arun- Cf. *C.C.R.* 1323-27,
del) p. 392.
Robert Power, cham- Appointed 19 July, 1323–
berlain of N.W. after 27 Jan. 1325. *C.F.R.* III., 230,
327.
Pipe, 169/45d.

Edward III.

John Chiverdon, Appointed 15 Feb., 1328–
chamberlain of N.W. 22 May, 1329. *C.F.R.* IV., 80.
Nicholas Acton, Appointed 22 May, 1329–
chamberlain of N.W. 20 June, 1330. *Ib.* p. 134.
Adam Withiford, Appointed 20 June, 1330–
chamberlain of N.W. 7 Feb. 1331. *Ib.* p. 182.
Robert Hambury, Appointed 7 Feb. 1331–
chamberlain of N.W. 28 Oct. 1338. *C.F.R.* IV., 233.
John Ellerker, cham- Appointed 28 Oct. 1338–
berlain of N.W. 24 Nov. 1340. *Ib.* V., 99, 100.
Robert Hambury, Appointed 12 June, 1340–
chamberlain of N.W. 2 Oct. 1341. *Ib.* p. 182.
(Ellerker ordered to hand
over office on 24 Nov. 1340;
C.C.R. 1339-41, p. 580)
John Ellerker, cham- Appointed 2 Oct. 1341–
berlain of N.W. ? 1343. *Ib.* p. 256.
Hugh Hopwas Before July, 1346. *M.B.E.* 144/2.

John Weston, cham- July, 1346–21 March, 1347. *M.B.E.* 144/2, 55.
berlain of N.W.
Robert Holewell Appointed 10 Nov. 1347. *Ib.* 144/130.

Subsequently a system of county escheators
was introduced.

12. CONSTABLES OF BORDEAUX.

Henry III.

Roger of Frampton, 16 Oct. 1254.
clerk 30 March, 1255. Francisque-Michel,
R.G. I., 433 (no.
3506).
Bémont, *R.G.* I.,
Supplément, pp.
cxx-cxxi; 16 (nos.
4399, 4401).
Bernard Ayzon, 25, 26 Oct. 1255. *Ib.* pp. 53 (no. 4460)
canon of Bazas. 13 April, 1257. 54 (no. 4670), 55
(no. 4674).
C.P.R. 1274-58, p.
549.
? 1257–1269.
William of Mont- 1269. Bémont, *R.G.* I.,
gauger *Supplément*, p.
cxx., n. (7).
C.P.R. 1272-81, p.
90.
Lawrence of Lover- ? 1269–1272. *Ib.* p. 102.
sall

Edward I.

? 1272–1273.
Raymond of Taley- 5 Feb. 1273–6 July, 1274. Bémont, *R.G.* III.,
ron, king's clerk cii.
C.P.R. 1272-81, pp.
58, 62, 108, 158-9.
John de la Bere, Appointed 12 Nov. 1274–
king's clerk 16 (or ? 28) March, 1276. *Ib.* pp. 77, 144.
Ordered to render account, Bémont, *R.G.* III.,
5 June, 1276. lxxxix, cii.

Adam Norfolk	Appointed 9 June, 1276. Entered office 6 Aug. 1276. -30 Sept. 1280.	Bémont, <i>R.G.</i> III., p. cii. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1272-81, p. 158. <i>E.A.</i> 152/7.
?	30 Sept. 1280-28 March, 1281.	
Raymond of Mirail, king's clerk, citizen of La Réole	28 March, 1281-18 Oct. 1283, "former constable" 21 Oct. 1283.	Bémont, <i>R.G.</i> III., xcii, cii.
Peter Leek, king's clerk	Appointed 31 Aug. 1283. Entered office 18-21 Oct. 1283-2 Jan. 1285.	<i>Ib.</i>
Raymond of Mirail	2 Jan. 1285-27 June, 1286.	<i>Ib.</i> <i>E.A.</i> 152/7 ; cf. 160/1. Magen et Tholin, <i>Chartes d' Agen</i> , p. 113.
?	27 June, 1286-10 June, 1289. ¹	
Itier Bochard d'Angoulême, king's clerk	Appointed 10 June, 1289- 30 June, 1293.	<i>C.F.R.</i> I., 310. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1281-92, pp. 321, 503. Bémont, <i>R.G.</i> III., cii.
John St. John, lieu- tenant of the king in Aquitaine	29 March, 1293.	<i>E.A.</i> 152/6.
Robert Leysett, king's clerk	Appointed 13 July, 1293. Entered office 29 Sept. 1293- 10 Aug. 1294. ²	<i>Ib.</i> 152/6, 7. Bémont, <i>R.G.</i> III., xciii, xcv, cii.
Peter Calhau of Bordeaux	13 Jan.-5 Aug. 1303.	<i>Ib.</i> III., cii. <i>E.A.</i> 158/3.
Peter Aimeric, canon of Beverley	Entered office 5 Aug. 1303- 22 Sept. 1305.	<i>Ib.</i> 158/3 ; 159/9, 10, 20 ; 160/1 ; 164/5. Bémont, <i>R.G.</i> III., cii.

¹ This was the period of Edward I.'s visit to Guienne, and M. Bémont (*R.G.* III., xcii.) suggests that he administered the finances by the officials he had with him.

² Gascony was in the hands of the French between 1294 and 1303.

Richard Havering, king's clerk	Appointed 28 March, 1305. Entered office 22 Sept. 1305- 7 July, 1307.	Bémont, <i>R.G.</i> III., cii. <i>E.A.</i> 160/1, 7 ; 161/17 ; 162/2. <i>C.P.R.</i> 1307-13, p. 2 ; cf. <i>ib.</i> 1301-7, pp. 374, 458. <i>E.A.</i> 161/2.
Jordan Morant	22 Aug.-6 Oct. 1306.	

Edward II.

Richard Havering, king's clerk	7 July, 1307. Ordered to hand over to Morant, 15 March, 1308- ? 11 May, 1308.	<i>G.R.</i> 24/23, 26.
Jordan Morant, king's clerk	Appointed 15 March, 1308. Entered office 11 May, 1308. Ordered to hand over to Frescobaldi, 6 April, 1309, and to Ugolini, 8 April, 1309-16 July, 1309.	<i>E.A.</i> 162/5, 6 ; 163/1. <i>G.R.</i> 24/23.
Amerigo dei Fresco- baldi, king's mer- chant	Appointed 6 April, 1309- 12 Oct. 1311.	<i>C.F.R.</i> II., 165. <i>E.A.</i> 163/1.
Ugolino Ugolini	Appointed 8 April, 1309, Entered office 29 April, 1309-9 Nov. 1311.	<i>E.A.</i> 163/1 ; 164/1, 2.
John Guitard, clerk, controller of Bor- deaux, and Aubert Mège, clerk	Appointed joint receivers, 12 Oct. 1311.	
Jordan Morant	Appointed 1 Dec. 1311. Entered office 6 Feb. 1312.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1321-24, p. 192. <i>E.A.</i> 164/1, 2.
John Guitard John Guitard and Aubert Mège	1312-1313. Before and after Easter, 1313.	

Aicard Barbe, king's clerk	4 March, 1314–6 Oct. 1315 –? 1318.	Cf. Tout, <i>Pl. Ed. II.</i> pp. 217-19.
Richard Elsfield, king's clerk	Appointed 6 Dec. 1318– 27 July, 1320.	<i>G.R.</i> 33/7d., 14. <i>E.A.</i> 164/10, 11, 13. <i>C.F.R.</i> III., 39.
?	1320–1322.	
Adam Limber, king's clerk	Appointed 24 April, 1322– 1 Oct. 1324.	<i>E.A.</i> 164/16, 17. <i>G.R.</i> 35/15. Cf. Delpit, p. 59.
John Travers, king's clerk	Appointed 1 April, 1324. Re-appointed (by duke Edward) 14 Sept. 1325– Easter term, 1326.	<i>E.A.</i> 164/8. <i>G.R.</i> 35/4; 39/3. Delpit, pp. 54-5.
Richard Bury, king's clerk	19 Feb.–16 April, 1326.	<i>C.P.R.</i> 1330-34, p. 383.
Aubert Mège	Appointed 12 March, 1326– 24 Jan. 1327.	

Edward III.

Aubert Mège	25 Jan.–27 March, 1327. Ordered to hand over to Weston, 15 May, 1327.	<i>Pipe</i> , 185/46. <i>G.R.</i> 39/3.
John Weston, king's clerk	Appointed 7 Feb. 1327. Entered office 27 March, 1327–4 Jan. 1330.	<i>Pipe</i> , 185/46. <i>E.A.</i> 165/5-11. <i>G.R.</i> 41/4.
Peter of Galicia, king's clerk	Appointed 3 Sept. 1329. Entered office 4 Jan. 1330. First account ended 30 Sept. 1330. Ordered to hand over to Travers, 1 July, 1331.	<i>E.A.</i> 166/1. <i>Pipe</i> , 185/46. <i>G.R.</i> 41/4; 43/1, 4, 11.
John Travers, king's clerk	Appointed 29 June, 1331– Dec. 1334–? 20 Feb. 1335.	<i>G.R.</i> 43/5, 11; 46/3.
Nicholas Usus Maris, king's clerk	Appointed 16 Dec. 1334. Entered office 20 Feb. 1335 –? before 1340.	<i>G.R.</i> 46/3. <i>E.A.</i> 166/4, 5; 167/3.
Anthony Usus Maris, king's clerk	Appointed 18 Jan. 1337– ? 29 Sept. 1341.	<i>G.R.</i> 48/1. <i>E.A.</i> 166/12; 167/1.
John Hoquet	? Before 25 Dec. 1339– 9 June, 1341 (on this date he handed over to Limber).	<i>Pipe</i> , 183/58, 58d, 59, but cf. <i>E.A.</i> 167/1.

Adam Limber	Appointed 23 April, 1341. Entered office 9 June, 1341– 17 July, 1343.	<i>Pipe</i> , 183/58.
John Travers	Entered office 17 July, 1343– ? 22 Sept. 1343.	<i>Pipe</i> , 183/58; cf. 197/44d.
John Wawayn, king's clerk	Appointed 22 Sept. 1343– (dead before 11 Mar. 1348) –? before 9 May, 1347.	<i>G.R.</i> 55/3. <i>C.F.R.</i> VI., 74, 75, 76.
Walter Weston, regent of the office of king's constable at Bordeaux	Appointed 9 May, 1347. Entered office 31 Mar. 1348– 15 Sept. 1348.	<i>G.R.</i> 59/11 (bis). <i>Pipe</i> , 204/44; 207/53.
John Streatley	Appointed 28 April, 1348. Entered office 15 Sept. 1348– 26 Dec. 1350.	<i>E.A.</i> 167/16, 17; <i>G.R.</i> 60/30. <i>Pipe</i> , 198/40; 204/44; 207/53.
John Charnels	Appointed 13 Sept. 1350. Entered office 26 Dec. 1350– 5 Nov. 1351.	<i>G.R.</i> 62/3. <i>E.A.</i> 168/8. <i>Pipe</i> , 198/40; 199/37; 207/53. Delpit, p. 76.
William de la Pomeray, canon of Salisbury, regent of the office because of Charnel's capture by the enemy	Appointed and entered office 7 Nov. 1351 ¹ –16 July, 1352.	<i>E.A.</i> 170/12; cf. 168/8. <i>Pipe</i> , 198/40; 207/46d.
William Steel, clerk, deputy for Pomeray	Appointed (by king), as he had acted in this capacity before, 16 Nov. 1351.	<i>G.R.</i> 63/1.
John Charnels, king's clerk	Re-entered office 17 July, 1352–4 April, 1354.	<i>E.A.</i> 170/17, 19, 20; 171/2. <i>Pipe</i> , 199/37; 207/46d., 55; cf. 197/44d.
William Steel	29 Sept. 1353–4 April, 1354.	<i>E.A.</i> 171/2.

¹ John Chiverston, steward of Gascony, took the office into his own hands on 5 Nov., 1351, but appointed Pomeray "regens" two days later; *E.A.*, 168/8.

John Streatley, king's clerk	Appointed 18 Jan. 1354. Entered office, 4 April, 1354. Ordered to hand over to Farley, 1 July, 1361. -20 Sept. 1361.	<i>Pipe</i> , 199/37 ; 207/55 ; 210/50. <i>G.R.</i> 65/1 ; 74/8. <i>E.A.</i> 168/12.
William Farley, king's clerk	Appointed 1 July, 1361. Entered office, 20 Sept. 1361- 19 July, 1362.	<i>Pipe</i> , 207/55 ; 210/50 ; cf. 211/42d. <i>E.A.</i> 176/4, 5, 6, 13. <i>G.R.</i> 74/8 ; cf. <i>ib.</i> 75/16.
John Harewell, king's clerk ¹	Before 14 Nov. 1362. 15 July, 1363. 5 Dec. 1363. 1364.	<i>M.B.E.</i> 278/252. <i>Archives historiques</i> <i>du département de</i> <i>la Gironde</i> , xxxiv, 188. Delpit, pp. 75, 91. <i>E.A.</i> 176/20/36 ; 177/1.
Bernard Brocas, king's clerk, ap- pointed in the place of Farley, and to receive the king's moneys in Aquitaine ?	<i>Appointed and set out for</i> <i>Bordeaux, 9 Dec. 1362-</i> <i>10 April, 1364.</i> 1364-1366.	<i>E.A.</i> 176/19, 20 ; 178/6. <i>Pipe</i> , 211/42d.
Alexander Dalby, king's clerk ¹	Before 9 Nov. 1366-1368 (in which year he died).	<i>Arch. hist. de la</i> <i>Gironde</i> , xxxiv, 196. Delpit, pp. 137, 175, 190.
Alan Stokes, trea- surer of Aquitaine. ¹ Probably the clerk, not the knight, of that name. See above v. 329.	1369.	Delpit, p. 190.

¹I owe this reference to Mrs. W. D. Sharp. Harewell and his successors (except Brocas) down to Ludlam were officials of the Black Prince as prince of Aquitaine.

John Carleton, king's clerk, treasurer of Aquitaine ¹	1371-1372.	Delpit, p. 190.
John Ludham, king's clerk, treasurer of Aquitaine	Appointed 25 April, 1372. Accounted to Ed. III. 5 Oct. 1372-20 Aug. 1373.	<i>E.A.</i> 179/8, 9. <i>Foreign Accts.</i> , 15/H ; 16/G.
Robert Wykford, king's clerk	Appointed 7 March, and 12 April, 1373. Entered office, 20 Aug. 1373 -23 July, 1375.	<i>G.R.</i> 86/7 ; 88/6. <i>E.A.</i> 179/8, 9, 14, 15 ; 180/2, 3. <i>Foreign Accts.</i> 15/H ; 16/G. Delpit, p. 190.
Richard Rotour, king's clerk	Appointed 16 April, 1375. Entered office, 23 July, 1375- 21 June, 1377.	<i>E.A.</i> 179/14, 15 ; 180/9 ; 182/5, 6, 7, 9. <i>Foreign Accts.</i> 15/B ; 16/G ; 17/C. <i>G.R.</i> 88/6.
Richard II.		
Richard Rotour, king's clerk	22 June, 1377-17 Nov. 1379.	<i>ib.</i> <i>G.R.</i> 93/5.
William Loring, king's clerk	Appointed 2 Oct. 1379. Entered office, 17 Nov. 1379- 5 Oct. 1381.	<i>E.A.</i> 182/9, 10. <i>Foreign Accts.</i> 15/B ; 17/C ; 21/C. <i>G.R.</i> 93/5 ; 95/17.
John Stratton	Appointed 26 Aug. 1381. Entered office, 5 Oct. 1381- 5 April, 1387.	<i>G.R.</i> 95/17 ; 99/6. <i>E.A.</i> 183/11 ; 184/1. <i>Foreign Accts.</i> 17/C ; 21/C.
John Gedney	Appointed 26 Dec. 1386. Entered office, 5 April, 1387- 4 Sept. 1390. -? after 19 Oct. 1390.	<i>E.A.</i> 183/13-15 ; 184/1. <i>Foreign Accts.</i> 21/C ; 27/Gd. <i>G.R.</i> 99/6 ; 101/6.

¹I owe this reference to Mrs. W. D. Sharp.

William Langbrook, king's clerk	On 19 Oct. 1390 received letters of protection on setting out to take up office of constable in Bor- deaux.	<i>G.R.</i> 101/4 ; 103/4.
	-7 Oct. 1392.	
	-? Aug.-Sept. 1396.	
Henry Bowet, arch- deacon of Lincoln	On 11 July, 1396, received letters of protection on set- ting out to take up con- stableship.	<i>G.R.</i> 104/3 ; 105/2, 9, 12.
	On 20 Nov. 1397 given power to appoint attorneys in Eng- land.	
	Reappointed 23 July, 1398- ? 22 April, 1399.	
William Langbrook	Appointed 22 April, 1399- ? Sept. 1399.	<i>G.R.</i> 105/2.

APPENDIX II.

TABLES OF WARDROBE FIGURES, 1224-1399.

THE following figures are published after much hesitation and largely in order to redeem a promise that I made in 1920 when I published my first two volumes. Readers of those volumes will remember that I was under no illusions about the value of such figures and about the futility of any attempt to base upon them generalisations as to the total revenue and expenditure of the various household offices or as to the gross revenue and expenses of the crown. Subsequent experience has more than confirmed my fears, and I now give my tables with grave doubts as to their fulfilling more than a humble useful service. But their compilation has involved a great deal of labour and the results have helped to clear up my own mind. It is, however, clearly impossible to vouch for their accuracy without further investigation that would delay indefinitely the publication of a book already too long delayed. I have, however, limited myself to figures established in surviving wardrobe records. I showed, notably in Vol. ii, Section v, ways in which, at least from Edward I.'s reign, wardrobe receipts for years without surviving accounts might be calculated from the issue rolls or by the summation of partially surviving accounts. The few attempts I made in these directions¹ did not, however, convince me of their value, and I have excluded all such calculations from my tables.

[The above prefatory note was written by Professor Tout in 1927 in order to register his impressions of these figures while they were still fresh in his mind. It is only necessary to add a few words in explanation of the arrangement of the tables.

The abbreviated headings of the tables stand for *recepta de scaccario*, *recepta forinseca*, *hospicium* and *garderoba*. The second of these did not actually come into regular use until the account of 8-11 Edward III., but the *aliunde quam de scaccario* of the earlier rolls is inconveniently long. The heading *garderoba* indicates that the original intention was to confine this column to the "necessary expenses" of the wardrobe itself, excluding the many miscellaneous objects of expenditure which follow this item on the rolls, but this plan was not long adhered to, and for the most part the figures in this column represent the total of the *expense et liberate* other than those of the household, together with which they make the *summa expensarum*. In accordance with this change of plan, the heading is under Edward II altered to *forinseca*. The figures in both these columns are often omitted, where, as is commonly the case, the details are not added up in the accounts, but they can usually be deduced from the other figures which are given.

It may be noted that the item *prestita*, "advances," is hardly ever added to the sum of expenses in the rolls until the reign of Richard II, when it is included in a *summa summarum*. In the earlier tables, for the convenience of the reader, similar additions have been made.

Professor Tout had planned a further column, showing for comparison the issues of the exchequer when its accounting periods more or less synchronised with those of the wardrobe, but he had made no great number of entries of this kind, and it has been thought better to save space by putting them in footnotes.]

¹ See ii, 109-110 for example.

A. THE KING'S

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Hen. III				
8-11	5 Jan. 1224- 10 Apr., 1227			
8	5 Jan., 1224- 27 Oct., 1224	4,623 6 8		9,064 16 0½
9	28 Oct., 1224- 27 Oct., 1225	6,054 16 0		8,803 2 0
10	28 Oct., 1225- 27 Oct., 1226	3,596 0 0		6,686 2 10
11	28 Oct., 1226- 10 Apr., 1227 (Kirkham and Brackley)	1,900 0 0		2,065 6 8
18-20	17 May, 1234- 3 May, 1236 (Kirkham)	13,957 18 3½		18,152 1 3½
20	3 May, 1236- 27 Oct., 1236 (Kirkham)	2,400 0 0	1436 5 11	3,836 5 11
21	28 Oct., 1236- 27 Oct., 1237 (brother Geoffrey)	3,966 13 4	5176 3 11	9,142 17 3
22	28 Oct., 1237- 6 Feb., 1238 (brother Geoffrey)	1,766 13 4		2,810 8 3½
22-24	7 Feb., 1238- 3 Feb. 1240 (brother Geoffrey)	3,766 13 4		21,010 11 11½
24-26	4 Feb., 1240- 28 Oct., 1241 (Aigueblanche and Burgh)			"compotus debetur."
26-29	28 Oct., 1241- 24 June, 1245 (Chacepore)	52,426 19 11½		78,795 4 3

WARDROBE.

EXPENSES.						Authority.			
Hosp.			Garder.			Summa			
£	s.	£.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	
1,692	8	3½	4,416	19	8	7,421	5	11½ ¹	} For. acc. H. III., m. 4. (Pr. supra i., 233-8.) Chanc. Misc., 3/2 (for 10 H. III. only).
2,373	17	5	1,953	19	5	9,974	8	2	
2,478	12	3½	2,145	16	2	6,922	17	8	
1,128	13	10	491	14	10	1,988	13	5½	
9,423	9	11½	9,489	12	3	18,913	2	2¼ ²	Pipe 79/11d, 5d.
						3,142	19	7	Pipe 80/2d.
4,028	0	6½				7,186	1	7	Pipe 81/13.
						4,062	2	8	Ib. m. 13.
									Pipe 83/7.
									Pipe 88/14.
						72,068	0	7½	Ib. m. 14.

¹ In this year 8 Hen. III. there is recorded £1311 18s. 2d. for the siege of Bedford.

² Besides the two large items enumerated, £63 were disbursed "in donis et feodis militum anno xix^o."

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.					
		Rec. de Scac.		Rec. Forin.		Summa Rec.	
		£	s. d.	£	s. d.	£	s. d.
Hen. III 29-36	24 June, 1245– 17 Feb., 1252 (Chacepore)	33,727	16 4½			66,240	15 6½
36	18 Feb., 1252– 27 Oct., 1252 (Chacepore)	1,900	0 0			6,504	7 5
39-41	10 Jan., 1255– 28 Apr., 1257 (Saint-Romain)	2,568	19 0			16,316	7 7
42-45	8 July, 1258– 25 July, 1261 (Fécamp and Winchester)	14,508	18 0			35,751 6 5½ ¹ 39,421 18 8	
45-49	26 July, 1261– 31 Dec., 1264 (Ghent)	9,603	12 1½			37,264	13 10½
49	1 Jan., 1265– 6 Aug., 1265 (Sandwich)	1,371	19 0			2,754	0 10
49-52	7 Aug., 1265– 3 Mch, 1268 (Lewknor by executors)	2,543	9 3			28,081	0 8
52-57	4 Mch, 1268– 20 Nov., 1272 (Winchester)					37,761	10 11½
Edw. I 57	4 Nov., 1272– 18 Oct., 1274 (Willoughby)	200	0 0			31,457	4 4½
Hen. III –2 Edw. I							
2-3 Edw. I	18 Oct., 1274– 20 Nov., 1275 (Bek)	4,089	6 8			17,816	17 6½

¹ For this duplicate account see above iv, 359, n. 4.

EXPENSES.						Authority.			
Hosp.			Garder.			Summa			
£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	
						68,930	3	2	<i>Pipe</i> 95/7.
						5,313	1	7½	<i>Chanc.</i> 36 <i>H. III.</i> <i>m.</i> 20.
						16,344	1	3½	<i>Pipe</i> 99/15d.
7,499	8	5				35,350	19	11½	<i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W. and H.</i>)
for 44 Hen. III						32,950	5	11½	1/1.
(<i>E.A.</i> 349/27).									<i>Ib.</i> m. 2.
10,825	2	7				40,776	16	6½	<i>Pipe</i> 113/2.
1,860	4	7½				3,497	13	2	<i>E.A.</i> 349/28. <i>Pipe</i> 114/19.
13,471	9	8½				32,800	10	8	<i>Ib.</i> 115/1, 1d.
23,201	16	7½				42,823	2	8½	<i>Ib.</i> 116/1.
						32,808	17	5	<i>Pipe</i> 121/22.
8,046	6	11				17,727	19	9½	<i>Pipe</i> 119/22.

¹ *Ib.*

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Edw. I 4	20 Nov., 1275– 20 Nov., 1276 (Bek)	3,000 0 0		16,221 16 0
5	20 Nov., 1276– 20 Nov., 1277 (Bek)			35,713 16 10
6	20 Nov., 1277– 20 Nov., 1278 (Bek)	50 0 0		19,316 7 3½
7	20 Nov., 1278– 20 Nov., 1279 (Bek)	4,066 13 4		30,920 4 6½
8	20 Nov., 1279– 20 Nov., 1280 (Bek)	6,861 1 5		23,942 1 3½
9-10	20 Nov., 1280– 20 Nov., 1282 (Louth)	20,072 6 8		50,942 12 8
10-13	22 Mch., 1282– 20 Nov., 1284 (Louth)	6,373 6 8	96,267 13 8	102,641 0 4
11-12	20 Nov., 1282– 20 Nov., 1284 (Louth)	11th 23,694 18 4 12th		101,952 17 9
13	20 Nov., 1284– 20 Nov., 1285 (Louth)	23,000 0 0		40,698 11 4½
14	20 Nov., 1285– 20 Nov., 1286 (Louth)	15,000 0 0		35,413 3 8½
15-16	20 Nov., 1286– 20 Nov., 1288 (Louth)	43,319 15 2		77,339 10 0

EXPENSES.			Authority.
Hosp.	Garder.	Summa	
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
7,408 3 10		16,258 5 3½	<i>Pipe</i> 123/23.
6,875 8 5½?	1,533 16 7½?	35,776 17 10	<i>Ib.</i> cf. <i>E.A.</i> 250/25 and 252/6?
8,006 10 9½		19,302 11 8	<i>E.A.</i> 250/27; <i>Pipe</i> 123/22d.
9,319 9 8		30,922 3 3	<i>Pipe</i> 124/24d.
8,451 16 0		23,608 12 8	<i>Ib.</i> m. 30d.
9th 8,808 10 11		23,936 10 0½	} <i>Pipe</i> 128/31d.
10th 8,623 17 10½		27,152 2 7	
		90,248 10 0½	Oxenodes, pp. 326-36; <i>Chanc. R.</i> 19 Ed. I. mm. 1 and 13; <i>Pipe</i> , 136/31.
11th 6,856 10 9		20,519 2 6	} <i>Pipe</i> 130/5, 5d.
12th 7,262 9 1½		79,659 13 9½	
10,899 19 6?		41,176 7 9?	
12,696 19 11½		40,090 15 7½	<i>Pipe</i> 136/31, 31d.
10,651 0 11		30,900 0 10	} <i>Ib.</i> m. 31d.
12,960 5 0		45,776 19 9	

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
		£ s d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Edw. I 17-18	20 Nov., 1288– 20 Nov., 1290 (Louth)			140,900 1 7½
19	20 Nov., 1290– 20 Nov., 1291 (Langton)			62,045 7 10
20	20 Nov., 1291– 20 Nov., 1292 (Langton)	30,000 0 0		33,154 0 10½
21	20 Nov., 1292– 20 Nov., 1293 (Langton)	19,651 3 7		34,872 8 1½
22	20 Nov., 1293– 20 Nov., 1294 (Langton)	53,387 9 9½		65,850 4 1½
23	20 Nov., 1294– 20 Nov., 1295 (Langton)	115,820 2 7		124,792 9 5½
24	20 Nov., 1295– 20 Nov., 1296 (Droxford)	64,546 4 2	40,777 19 11	105,324 4 1
25	20 Nov., 1296– 20 Nov., 1297 (Droxford)	75,524 19 8½	30,601 12 10	106,356 12 6½
26	20 Nov., 1297– 20 Nov., 1298 (Droxford)	30,814 5 11	9,011 19 1½	39,826 15 0½
24-26	20 Nov., 1295– 20 Nov., 1298 (Droxford)			251,507 1 8
27	20 Nov., 1298– 20 Nov., 1299 (Droxford)			

EXPENSES.			Authority.
Hosp.	Garder.	Summa	
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
		17th 73,057 8 10 18th 61,202 16 4	} <i>Pipe</i> 138/26, 2d.
			<i>Ib.</i> m. 25.
10,621 13 5½		47,641 6 2	<i>Ib.</i> m. 26.
14,033 8 8½		40,689 5 4	<i>Pipe</i> 139/6.
14,382 5 5½			<i>Pipe</i> 144/20, 21.
		138,255 12 10	<i>Ib.</i> mm. 20, 21.
		83,648 0 0½	<i>Ib.</i> m. 22.
11,194 7 11½		119,519 9 4½	<i>Ms. Ad.</i> 7965 f. 159d
		78,549 4 6	<i>Pipe</i> 144/22.
		281,716 13 11¹	<i>Ib.</i> and <i>E.A.</i> 354/5.

¹ This account, the first of Droxford's enrolled, is the sum of the three preceding ones. See above ii, 93.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
Edw. I		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
28	20 Nov., 1299– 20 Nov., 1300 (Droxford)	49,048 19 10	9,106 16 2½	58,155 16 2
29	20 Nov., 1300– 20 Nov., 1301 (Droxford)	39,031 16 2	8,518 16 9	47,550 12 11
30	20 Nov., 1301– 20 Nov., 1302 (Droxford)			
31	20 Nov., 1302– 20 Nov., 1303 (Droxford)			
32	20 Nov., 1303– 20 Nov., 1304 (Droxford)			no receipts given
33	20 Nov., 1304– 20 Nov., 1305 (Droxford)			
34	20 Nov., 1305– 20 Nov., 1306 (Droxford)	50,010 0 0	14,118 3 1½	64,128 3 1½
35	20 Nov., 1306– 7 July, 1307 (Droxford)			
Edw. II				
1	8 July, 1307– 7 July, 1308 (Benstead)	49,648 7 10½	28,982 4 8½	78,630 12 7
2	1308–1309			
3	1309–1310			
4	1310–1311	9,230 13 4	6,113 6 11¼	15,257 18 0

EXPENSES.			Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
			<i>L.Q.G.</i> , p. 15. <i>Ms. Ad.</i> 35,291.
9,570 7 7	67,721 0 0½	77,291 7 7½	<i>Ms. Ad.</i> 7966A.
8,756 18 7½	60,201 6 7½	68,958 5 3	<i>Ms. Ad.</i> 8835, cf. <i>Ms. Ad.</i> 35,293.
11,269 4 6		77,318 15 10½ ¹	<i>E.A.</i> 369/11.
		73,056 2 5½	<i>Pipe</i> 168/50.
			<i>E.A.</i> 374/6.

¹ For this figure, see above ii, 129. It includes "prestita" to an amount over £3000.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
Edw. II		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
5	1311-1312	3,994 8 4½	6,220 14 8½	10,215 3 1
6	1312-1313	2,176 11 6	4,285 18 4½	8,462 9 10½
7	1313-1314			
8-9	1 Dec., 1314- 1 Feb., 1316 (Melton)	56,707 19 1½	3,195 14 6	59,903 13 7½
9	1 Feb., 1316- 1 July, 1316 (Northburgh)	8,542 6 2½	6,018 16 11	14,560 3 1½
10	July, 1316- July, 1317 (Northburgh)	50,465 13 9½ (m. 17) ¹ 51,257 13 9½ (m. 1)	9,386 7 1¼	59,850 0 10¾
11	8 July, 1317- 8 July, 1318 (Northburgh)	37,726 11 7	5,482 8 1¼	43,208 19 8½ (m. 1) 43,188 1 6½ (m. 17)
12	8 July, 1318- 7 July, 1319 (Northburgh)	24,539 7 10	4,974 14 9¼	29,514 2 7¾
13	8 July, 1319- 7 July, 1320 (Northburgh)	43,177 9 10¼	7,610 8 3¼	50,787 18 1¾
14	8 July, 1320- 7 July, 1321 (Northburgh)	26,982 10 2½	2,674 9 3	29,656 19 5½
15	8 July, 1321- 30 April, 1322 (Northburgh)	39,958 9 6½	17,530 0 2½	57,488 9 9

¹ With regard to the alternative figures in this and the next account, Professor Tout noted that m. 17 is clearly a later and better version than m. 1.

EXPENSES.			Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
			<i>E.A.</i> 374/15.
			<i>E.A.</i> 375/9.
13,028 7 8½		66,418 7 9	<i>Pipe</i> 166/29. <i>E.A.</i> 374/7.
		22,816 13 8¼	<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 2/1, 17.
12,392 15 11½		61,032 9 11¼ (m. 17) 61,032 19 11¼ (m. 1)	<i>Ib.</i>
10,438 3 7		36,723 17 8 (m. 1) 36,866 16 3¼ (m. 17)	<i>Ib.</i>
8,310 18 6½		29,872 12 5	<i>Ib.</i>
8,137 8 7½		48,795 2 0½	<i>Ib. mm. 1d, 2.</i> <i>Ms. Ad.</i> 17,362.
5,099 2 8		15,343 11 11¼	<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 2/18.
6,657 3 10½		45,949 1 11½ ¹	<i>Ib. mm. 1 and 3.</i>

¹ In addition to this total there was £55,912 3s. 7½d. in "prestita," i.e. advances, payments on account, spread over this and the three preceding years. For variations in the receipt figures, see *Enr. acc.* 2/17, 19.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
Edw. III 5-6	16 Oct., 1331- 29 Sept., 1332 (Tawton)	£ s. d. 7,331 13 3½	£ s. d.	£ s. d. 9,400 11 3½
6-7	29 Sept., 1332- 29 Sept., 1333 (Tawton)	22,269 12 9		24,642 4 11½
7-8	29 Sept., 1333- 30 July, 1334 (Norwell ac- counted for Tawton dec.)	7,861 15 8		12,761 10 6½
8-11	31 July, 1334- 31 Aug., 1337 (Ferriby)	R. 121,728 13 5 ¹ A. 5,078 15 9½ <hr/> 126,807 9 2½	4,801 10 4½	131,608 19 6½
11-12	31 Aug., 1337- 11 July, 1338 (Beche)	R. 22,543 0 8½ A. 1,216 1 11½ <hr/> 23,759 2 8	5,107 19 4½	28,867 9 4½ ²
12-14	12 July, 1338- 27 May, 1340 (Norwell)	R. 86,076 4 6½ A. 22,018 17 9½ <hr/> 108,095 2 4	(See above, iv., 105)	262,721 18 3½
14-15	27 May, 1340- 25 Nov., 1341 (Cusance)	R. 22,169 9 5 A. 3,741 6 3½ <hr/> 25,910 15 8½	17,062 3 4	42,972 19 0½
15-18	25 Nov., 1341- 11 Apr., 1344 (Edington)	R. 60,801 8 2½	7,836 5 10	68,637 14 0½

¹ In this account and six others down to 1350 the "recepta de scaccario" are distinguished as from the exchequer of receipt (R) or from the exchequer of account (A). They are not added together in the original.

² There is an error of a few shillings either in the total or the details.

EXPENSES.			Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	
£ s. d. 8,545 16 6	£ s. d.	£ s. d. 11,160 3 9½ ¹	<i>E.A.</i> 385/19; <i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W. and H.</i>) 2/34.
9,222 14 5½		E. 22,490 2 1 ² P. 600 0 2 <hr/> 23,090 2 3	<i>E.A.</i> 386/12; <i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W. and H.</i>) 2/34d.
8,242 16 2½		E. 13,228 1 11½ P. 721 13 9½ <hr/> 13,949 15 9½	<i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W. and H.</i>) 2/4, 35.
32,769 13 5½		E. 131,808 19 5½ P. 2,873 9 2 <hr/> 134,682 8 7½	<i>Ib.</i> 2/36.
9,433 19 2½		E. 32,471 5 7½ ³ P. 3,314 14 10 <hr/> 35,786 0 5½	<i>E.A.</i> 388/5 and 9; <i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W. and H.</i>) 2/14, 37.
23,746 1 8½	196,410 17 0½	E. 220,156 18 9 ⁴ P. 116,947 10 7½ <hr/> 337,104 9 4½	<i>Ib.</i> 2/15d., 38d. Cf. <i>M.B.E.</i> (<i>T.R.</i>), 203/112. See above iv, 104-5.
14,280 7 9½		E. 52,141 15 9½ P. 11,793 12 0 <hr/> 63,935 7 9½	<i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W. and H.</i>) 2/40.
25,607 4 9½	61,140 14 5	E. 86,747 19 2½ ⁵ P. 1,085 8 11 <hr/> 87,833 8 1½	<i>Ib.</i> m. 40d.; <i>M.B.E.</i> (<i>T.R.</i>), 204. See above, iv, 111 and Corrigenda.

¹ Exchequer issues, Easter 1331-Mich. 1332—£17,074 5s. 2d.

² Exchequer issues, Mich. 1332-Mich. 1333—£48,854 7s. 5½d.

³ Exchequer issues, Mich. 1337-Mich. 1338—£165,281 8s. 11d.

⁴ Exchequer issues, Mich. 1338-15 Apr., 1340—£138,928 13s. 7½d.

⁵ The total (£) is given as corrected from the details. Exchequer issues, 29 Sept., 1341-3 Apr., 1344—£267,383.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.								
		Rec. de Scac.			Rec. Forin.			Summa Rec.		
		£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Edw. III 18-21	11 Apr., 1344- 24 Nov., 1347 (Wetwang)	R. 178,752	16	1	8,519	7	10½	226,212	8	8½
		A. 38,940	4	9						
		217,693	0	10						
21-23	24 Nov., 1347- 5 July, 1349 (Clopton dec.)	R. 18,648	12	9½	1,263	16	7½	22,396	4	0½
		A. 2,483	14	7½						
		21,132	7	5						
23-24	5 July, 1349- 13 Feb., 1350 (Cusance)	R. 4,566	4	6	1,324	19	6½	6,921	9	10
		A. 1,030	5	9½						
		5,596	10	3½						
24-27	14 Feb., 1350- 23 Feb., 1353 (Retford)	51,501	7	0½	6,964	8	4	58,465	15	4½
27	23 Feb., 1353- 22 Feb., 1354 (Buckingham)	18,175	5	2	4,381	11	2½	22,556	16	4½
28-31	23 Feb., 1354- 26 Feb., 1357 (Buckingham)	127,389	18	8	1,598	16	1	128,988	14	8
31-32	26 Feb., 1357- 15 Dec., 1358 (Retford)	113,547	13	0	1,925	17	11½	115,473	10	11½
32-33	16 Dec., 1358- 3 Nov., 1359 (Walton)	38,820	15	7½	4,010	0	9	42,830	16	4½
33-34	3 Nov., 1359- 7 Nov., 1360 (Farley)	108,624	5	7½	20,743	16	0½	129,368	1	8½

EXPENSES.									Authority.
Hosp.			Forin.			Summa			
£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.	
45,001	1	1½				E. 228,533	4	0¼ ¹	<i>E.A.</i> 390/12 ; <i>Cf. Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W.</i> and <i>H.</i>) 2/41. See above, iv, 116-8.
						P. 13,629	11	0½	
						242,162	15	0¼	
17,475	15	7½				E. 24,008	0	4½	<i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W.</i> and <i>H.</i>) 2/42.
						P. 1,918	15	5½	
						25,926	15	10¼	
6,810	6	10½	670	0	0	E. 7,480	6	10½	<i>Ib.</i> 3/51.
						P. 749	16	10½	
						8,230	3	9½	
38,583	12	0¼				E. 57,052	17	7½	<i>Ib.</i> 4/1.
						P. 5,856	13	6½	
						62,909	11	2	
12,151	7	3½	13,295	9	7½	E. 24,765	14	5¼ ²	<i>E.A.</i> 392/12 ; <i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W.</i> and <i>H.</i>) 4/2.
						P. 681	2	6	
						25,446	16	11½	
50,769	14	9½				E. 123,250	9	0¼	<i>Ib.</i>
						P. 8,931	6	2½	
						132,181	15	3¼	
32,324	10	2¼				E. 118,730	6	7½	<i>Ib.</i> m. 1d.
						P. 3,896	18	4½	
						122,627	5	0	
19,716	0	4½				E. 34,180	6	2½	<i>Ib.</i> m. 3.
						P. (incomplete)			
8,554	6	0½	146,167	17	11½	E. 154,722	4	0¼ ³	<i>E.A.</i> 393/11 ; <i>Enr. acc.</i> (<i>W.</i> and <i>H.</i>) 4/3, 3d.
						P. 6,897	15	4	
						161,619	19	4¼	

¹ Exchequer issues, 4 Apr., 1344-28 Sept., 1347-£265,178 6s. 3d.² Exchequer issues from Mich. 1352 to Mich. 1353-£299,664 17s. 2½d.³ The "particulars" of the account have lower figures of expenditure. The exchequer issues from Mich. 1359 to Mich. 1360 were £74,244 7s. 8½d.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scac.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Edw. III 34-35	26 May, 1360- 13 Nov., 1361 (Ferriby)	13,131 2 3½	10,178 4 8½	23,309 7 0
35-36	14 Nov., 1361- 13 Nov., 1362 (Manton)	11,332 10 10½	7,493 7 0½	18,825 17 11
36-37	13 Nov., 1362- 13 Nov., 1363 (Manton)	15,866 4 4	7,314 1 6½	23,180 5 10½
37-38	14 Nov., 1363- 13 Nov., 1364 (Manton)	20,465 9 4½	7,612 4 5½	28,077 13 10
38-40	14 Nov., 1364- 31 Jan., 1366 (Manton)	20,381 15 11½	11,419 3 2½	31,800 19 2
40-41	1 Feb., 1366- 31 Jan., 1367 (Gunthorpe)	18,472 3 5	10,688 17 0½	29,161 0 5½
41-42	1 Feb., 1367- 12 Feb., 1368 (Gunthorpe)	17,353 7 7	12,328 18 4½	29,682 5 11½
42-43	13 Feb., 1368- 12 Feb., 1369 (Brantingham)	12,563 8 11½	7,774 18 1½	20,338 7 1
43	13 Feb., 1369- 27 June, 1369 (Brantingham)	3,779 10 4½	5,903 3 10½	9,682 14 3

EXPENSES.			Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	
20,390 17 9½		E. 23,641 10 4½ P. 1,862 1 0 25,503 11 4½	<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 4/5d.
13,226 12 0½		E. 18,740 9 2½ P. 1,472 11 11½ 20,213 1 2½	<i>Ib. m. 7, 7d.</i>
17,483 9 9½		E. 22,057 6 8½ P. 1,356 2 3 23,413 8 11½	<i>Ib. m. 7d.</i>
18,493 11 3½		E. 23,424 6 3½ P. 2,491 16 7½ 25,916 2 11	<i>Ib. m. 9.</i>
22,683 7 11½		E. 30,799 9 6½ P. 3,379 2 8 34,178 12 2½	<i>Ib. m. 10.</i>
17,545 4 10	5,390 19 5½	E. 22,936 4 3½ ¹ P. 4,133 11 3½ 27,069 15 7	<i>Ib. m. 10d. ;</i> <i>E.A. 396/2.</i>
17,609 9 8		E. 23,034 0 1 P. 6,300 9 1½ 29,334 9 2½	<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 4/11.
11,265 12 11		E. 15,147 4 0½ ² P. 4,442 3 11½ 19,589 7 11½	<i>E.A. 396/9 ;</i> <i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 4/7, 7d.
4,345 2 7½		E. 5,745 7 11½ ³ P. 3,994 14 1½ 9,740 2 1	<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 4/19 ; <i>E.A. 396/11.</i>

¹ Exchequer issues from 5 April, 1366 to 18 April, 1367—£116,991 13s. 0½d.² Exchequer issues from 9 April, 1368 to 1 April, 1369—£144,225.³ Exchequer issues from 1 April, 1369, to 28 September, 1369, were £154,068.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Scae.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Edw. III 43-45	27 June, 1369- 27 June, 1371 (Wakefield)	119,831 15 0½	5,289 13 6½	125,121 8 6½
45-47	27 June, 1371- 27 June, 1373 (Wakefield)	31,003 14 1½	6,490 13 4½	37,494 7 5½
47-48	27 June, 1373- 30 Sept., 1374 (Wakefield)	14,255 15 10	3,962 5 7½	18,218 1 5½
48-49	30 Sept., 1374- 13 Oct., 1375 (Wakefield)	21,021 13 2	5,185 6 1½	26,206 19 3½
49-50	14 Oct., 1375- 24 Nov., 1376 (Moulsoe)	17,441 16 0	4,791 12 4½	22,233 8 4½
50-51 and 1 Ric. II.	25 Nov., 1376- 21 June, and 26 July, 1377 (Beverley)	7,885 19 4	5,449 5 0½	13,335 4 4½
Ric. II. 1-2	1 July, 1377- 30 June, 1378 (Pakington)	17,725 10 0	835 9 11½	18,560 19 11½
2-3	1 July, 1378- 30 June, 1379 (Pakington)	14,175 14 1½	2,232 2 5½	16,407 16 7

EXPENSES.						Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa				
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.				
32,608 13 5½		E. 107,643 0 2½ P. 18,801 1 8½ ¹				<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 4/21, 22.
		126,444 1 11½				
27,624 13 10½		E. 35,538 16 7½ ² P. 4,518 8 10				<i>E.A. 397/5 and</i> <i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 4/22.
		40,057 5 5½				
14,788 8 5		E. 17,962 8 0½ P. 2,584 13 5½				<i>Ib. m. 22d.</i>
		20,547 1 5½				
13,383 7 9½		E. 16,839 13 9½ P. 3,234 15 9				<i>Ib. 5, m. 18.</i>
		20,074 9 6½				
14,694 18 8		E. 18,505 15 7½ P. 3,745 2 0½				<i>Ib. m. 16.</i>
		22,250 17 8½				
9,046 18 4½		E. 12,012 14 1½ ³ P. 1,325 7 3				<i>Ib. m. 18 ;</i> <i>E.A. 398/9.</i>
		13,338 1 4½				
13,367 16 5½	2,629 0 7½	E. 15,996 17 1 P. 1,891 19 4				<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 5/18d ; <i>E.A. 400/3.</i>
		17,888 16 5				
11,380 2 4½	2,845 19 7½	E. 14,226 2 0 P. 1,959 7 2				<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 5/19 ; <i>E.A. 400/9.</i>
		16,185 9 2				

¹ With the figure for "prestita," cf. above iv, 166. The exchequer issues from Mich., 1369, to Mich., 1370, were £155,261 11s. 9½d.

² Exchequer issues from 6 April, 1371, to 17 April, 1373—£257,413 13s. 3d.

³ Exchequer issues, 29 September, 1376-21 June, 1377—£94,070 3s. 10½d.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.					
		Rec. de Scac.		Rec. Forin.		Summa Rec.	
		£ s. d.		£ s. d.		£ s. d.	
Ric. II 3-5	1 July, 1379- 30 Sept., 1381 (Pakington)	32,160 0 9		3,362 10 8½		35,522 11 5½	
5-6	30 Sept., 1381- 30 Sept., 1382 (Pakington)	17,714 17 8		2,644 4 0½		20,359 1 8½	
6-7	1 Oct., 1382- 30 Sept., 1383 (Pakington)	15,551 9 0		2,071 16 2¼		17,623 5 2¼	
7-8	1 Oct., 1383- 30 Sept., 1384 (Pakington)	14,899 3 9½		2,452 5 2½		17,351 9 0	
8-9	1 Oct., 1384- 30 Sept., 1385 (Pakington)	19,381 14 7½		3,198 0 0		22,579 14 7½	
9-10	1 Oct., 1385- 30 Sept., 1386 (Pakington)	18,562 15 6		5,071 5 1		23,634 0 7	
10-11	1 Oct., 1386- 30 Sept., 1387 (Pakington)	8,324 4 1½		5,380 3 3		13,704 7 4½	
11-12	30 Sept., 1387- 30 Sept., 1388 (Pakington by executors)	13,666 19 8		5,002 7 0¼		18,669 6 8¼	

EXPENSES.							Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa					
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.					
26,749 18 7½	8,896 19 8¼	E. 35,646 18 4½			<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i>		
		P. 2,531 12 5			5/19.		
		38,178 10 9½					
15,599 14 4½	3,295 6 2½	E. 18,895 0 6			<i>Enr. acc (W. and H.)</i>		
		P. 1,637 13 1			5/19d. ;		
		20,532 13 7			<i>E.A. 400/19.</i>		
11,033 11 2¼	2,327 16 10	E. 13,361 8 0¼ ¹			<i>Ib. 400/26 ;</i>		
		P. 2,540 0 2¼			<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i>		
		15,901 8 3			5/19d.		
11,442 2 1	2,074 4 9¼	E. 13,516 6 10¼ ²			<i>Ib. m. 20 ;</i>		
		P. 2,630 1 0¼			<i>E.A. 401/2.</i>		
		16,146 7 11					
13,904 8 8¼	3,982 11 10¼	E. 17,887 0 7½ ³			<i>Ib. 401/9 ;</i>		
		P. 6,522 4 8½			<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i>		
		24,409 5 4			5/20.		
14,017 11 8	2,930 9 6	E. 16,948 1 2 ⁴			<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i>		
		P. 5,346 9 6			5/20d.		
		22,294 10 8					
9,550 12 11½	2,371 19 7	E. 11,922 12 6½ ⁵			<i>Ib. ;</i>		
		P. 4,218 18 3½			<i>E.A. 401/9.</i>		
		16,141 10 10					
10,411 19 10	2,945 11 3¼	E. 13,357 11 1¼ ⁶			<i>Ib. 401/20 ;</i>		
		P. 3,231 11 7¼			<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i>		
		16,589 2 9½			5/21.		

¹ Exchequer issues, 1 October, 1382-26 September, 1383—£128,899 2s. 8½d.² Exchequer issues, 1 October, 1383-6 September, 1384—£152,439 2s. 2d.³ Exchequer issues, 3 October, 1384-20 September, 1385—£182,384 3s. 8d.⁴ Exchequer issues from 9 Oct., 1385 to 27 July, 1386—£190,800 16s. 9d.⁵ Exchequer issues from 2 Oct., 1386, to 22 Aug., 1387—£111,775 13s. 8d.⁶ Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1387-15 Sept., 1388—£142,020 19s. 11d.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.					
		Rec. de Scac.		Rec. Forin.		Summa Rec.	
		£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Ric. II 12-13	30 Sept., 1388– 30 Sept., 1389 (Pakington by executors)	12,530 9 8½	3,931 0 3½	16,461 9 11½			
13-14	1 Oct., 1389– 26 July, 1390 (Pakington by executors)	13,131 16 5½	7,666 17 9	20,798 14 2½			
14-15	27 July, 1390– 30 Sept., 1391 (Carp)	17,202 17 4	5,646 2 8½	22,849 0 0½			
15-16	1 Oct., 1391– 30 Sept., 1392 (Carp)	15,531 9 8½	5,388 7 3½	20,919 17 0			
16-17	1 Oct., 1392– 30 Sept., 1393 (Carp)	21,700 15 10	4,706 8 5½	26,407 4 3½			
17-19	1 Oct., 1393– 30 Sept., 1395 (Carp)	78,199 15 5½	5,017 4 10½	83,217 0 4			
19-20	1 Oct., 1395– 30 Sept., 1396 (Carp)	28,096 12 2	2,336 14 10½	30,433 7 0½			
20-21	1 Oct., 1396– 30 Sept., 1397 (Carp)	35,073 15 5½	4,675 18 2½	39,749 13 8			

EXPENSES.						Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa				
£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.				
10,744 16 10	2,378 19 8½	E. 13,123 16 6½	P. 6,135 8 2		<i>Enr. acc. t(W. and H.)</i> <i>m. 21.</i> <i>E.A. 402/1.</i>	
		19,259 4 8½				
10,802 9 9½		E. 13,345 18 10	P. 5,153 6 5½		<i>Ib. 402/5</i> <i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> <i>5/21, 21d.</i>	
		18,499 5 3½				
16,425 0 4	3,935 3 11½	E. 20,360 4 3½	P. 4,281 17 2½		<i>Ib. m. 22d.</i>	
		24,642 1 5½				
15,459 16 5½	2,698 0 1	E. 18,157 16 6½	P. 3,692 7 10½		<i>Ib. m. 23 ;</i> <i>E.A. 402/9.</i>	
		21,850 4 5½				
15,068 6 11	3,631 0 2½	E. 18,699 7 1½ ¹	P. 4,425 7 9		<i>Ib. 402/10 and 403/22</i> <i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> <i>5/23, 23d.</i>	
		23,124 14 10½				
30,481 8 9	36,277 5 3	E. 66,758 14 0 ²	P. 12,677 13 4½		<i>Ib. m. 25 ;</i> <i>E.A. 402/20 and</i> <i>403/1.</i>	
		79,436 7 4½				
20,999 3 4½	5,162 5 11½	E. 26,161 9 3½ ³	P. 5,069 17 5½		<i>Ib. 403/9, 10 ;</i> <i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> <i>5/24.</i>	
		31,231 6 9½				
32,331 6 6½	4,658 0 1½	E. 36,989 6 7½ ⁴	P. 4,759 9 3½		<i>Ib. m. 25d. ;</i> <i>E.A. 403/12.</i>	
		41,748 15 11				

¹ Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1392–12 Sept., 1393—£121,710 8s. 4½d.² Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1393–12 Sept., 1395—£261,694 1s. 5½d.³ Exchequer issues, 1 Oct., 1395–13 Sept., 1396—£122,047 2s. 0½d.⁴ Exchequer issues, 2 Oct., 1396–1 Sept., 1397—£146,762 17s. 6½d.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	RECEIPTS.		
		Rec. de Sca.	Rec. Forin.	Summa Rec.
Ric. II 21-22	1 Oct., 1397– 30 Sept., 1398 (Carp)	£ s. d. 25,372 18 5½	£ s. d. 3,976 16 2½	£ s. d. 29,349 14 8¼
22-23	1 Oct., 1398– 30 Sept., 1399 (Carp by executors)	38,204 14 3	17,862 11 10	56,067 6 1½

¹ By a slip the total is given in the enrolled account as £56,167 6s. 1d.

EXPENSES.			Authority.
Hosp.	Forin.	Summa	
£ s. d. 20,834 7 8½	£ s. d. 7,926 1 2½	£ s. d. E. 37,760 8 11½ ¹ P. 3,193 14 1 40,954 3 0¼	<i>E.A.</i> 403/18; <i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.)</i> 5/25d.
26,762 1 3	13,339 4 5	E. 40,101 5 8 P. 6,116 4 1 46,217 9 9	

¹ Exchequer issues, 2 Oct., 1397–31 Aug., 1398—£124,532 2s.

B. THE GREAT WARDROBE, 1257-1399.

For statements regarding the evidence on which the following tables are based, see above, iv, 416-417, 419-420.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Hen. III 41-42	29 Sept., 1257- 7 July, 1258	£ s. d. 1,164 7 3	£ s. d. 1,936 10 7½	<i>C.R.</i> 85/11.
42-45	8 July, 1258- 25 July, 1261	3,741 13 3½ ¹	6,428 0 5½ ²	<i>En. Accts.</i> (<i>W.</i> and <i>H.</i>), 1/1d, 2.
49	Jan., 6 Aug., 1265		483 10 2½	<i>Pipe</i> 114/19d. <i>E.A.</i> 350/4.
Edw. I 1-2				
2-3	18 Oct., 1274- 20 Nov., 1275		3,008 6 7	<i>Pipe</i> 119/22.
4	20 Nov., 1275- 20 Nov., 1276	3,300 0 0		<i>Ib.</i> 123/23.
5	20 Nov., 1276- 20 Nov., 1277		4,300 0 0	<i>Ib.</i> Cf. <i>E.A.</i> 350/22.
6	20 Nov., 1277- 20 Nov., 1278	3,358 0 0		<i>Pipe</i> 123/22d.
7	20 Nov., 1278- 20 Nov., 1279	7,547 10 1½ ³		<i>Ib.</i> 124/24d.
8	20 Nov., 1279- 20 Nov., 1280	3,515 16 9½		<i>Ib.</i> 124/30d.
9	20 Nov., 1280- 20 Nov., 1281	3,292 4 9		<i>Ib.</i> 128/31d.

¹ This is clearly only part of the receipt.

² See above iv, 418, n. 1.

³ See above iv, 421, n. 2.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. I 10	20 Nov., 1281- 20 Nov., 1282	£ s. d. 3,413 1 0½	£ s. d.	<i>Pipe</i> 128/31d.
11	20 Nov., 1282- 20 Nov., 1283	3,840 1 2½		<i>Ib.</i> 129/5.
12	20 Nov., 1283- 20 Nov., 1284	3,372 6 1		<i>Ib.</i>
13	20 Nov., 1284- 20 Nov., 1285	4,350 14 0	2,010 3 4 ¹	<i>Pipe</i> 136/31.
14	20 Nov., 1285- 20 Nov., 1286	6,526 10 2	1,756 1 8 ²	<i>Ib.</i> Cf. <i>E.A.</i> 352/1, 2.
14-15 ³	20 Nov., 1285- 10 Aug., 1287	9,446 9 10	8,600 3 0 ⁴	<i>E.A.</i> 352/3.
15	20 Nov., 1286- 20 Nov., 1287	2,101 9 0		<i>Pipe</i> 136/31d ; 138/26.
15-16 ³	10 Aug., 1287- 20 Nov., 1288	2,661 18 2½	2,760 9 0½	<i>E.A.</i> 352/10. Cf. <i>Pipe</i> 138/26d.
16	20 Nov., 1287- 20 Nov., 1288	2,593 18 0		<i>Ib.</i> 136/31d ; 138/26.
17	20 Nov., 1288- 20 Nov., 1289	4,340 10 8 3,519 16 1½	4,380 10 8	<i>Pipe</i> 138/26. <i>E.A.</i> 352/10, 15.
18	20 Nov., 1289- 20 Nov., 1290	8,038 16 10 11,514 19 9½	9,853 1 5	<i>Pipe</i> 138/26. <i>E.A.</i> 352/10. Cf. <i>E.A.</i> 352/22.
19	20 Nov., 1290- 20 Nov., 1291	5,823 4 9		<i>Pipe</i> 138/25.
20-21	Evidence lacking.			

¹ This sum was expended in liveries of robes ; *E.A.* 351/17.

² This sum was expended in liveries of robes ; *E.A.* 351/25, 26.

³ See above, iv, 420, n. 1, for some discussion of these figures.

⁴ A note has been added to these figures (in *E.A.* 352/3) to the effect that the wardrobe account enrolled by the exchequer erroneously entered the expenses as £8627 19s. 8d. This sum is exactly sixpence more than the great wardrobe receipt for the two full regnal years 14 and 15 Edward I as given above.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. I 22	20 Nov., 1293– 20 Nov., 1294	£ s. d. 6,567 13 1	£ s. d.	<i>M.B.E.</i> 202/56.
23	20 Nov., 1294– 20 Nov., 1295	4,921 6 9		<i>Ib.</i>
24	20 Nov., 1295– 20 Nov., 1296			
25	20 Nov., 1296– 20 Nov., 1297	8,718 17 5		<i>Ms. Ad.</i> 7965/150.
26-27	Evidence lacking			
28	20 Nov., 1299– 20 Nov., 1300	4,391 19 4½ ¹		<i>L.Q.G. (Soc. Ant.),</i> pp. 354-5.
29	20 Nov., 1300– 20 Nov., 1301	4,147 1 6		<i>Ms. Ad.</i> 7966 A/153; cf. ff. 157, 157d.
30-32	Evidence lacking.			
32-35	20 Nov., 1303– 7 July, 1307	5,176 9 4½ ²		<i>Ib.</i> 35,293/49d.
Edw. II 1-9	Evidence lacking.			
9	8 July, 1315– 7 July, 1316	3,761 9 4¾ ³		<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.)</i> 2/1d.
9-14	1 Feb., 1316– 10 Sept., 1320 ?	17,840 14 2½ ⁴		<i>Ib.</i> 2/2.

¹ This is the receipt from the wardrobe only, as recorded in the wardrobe account of the year.

² This sum represents the "summa totius oneris R. de Stokes."

³ *En. Accts. (W. and H.)* 2/1d, 2, enters no advances to the great wardrobe between 10 and 13 Edw. II, and in 14 and 15 Edw. II gives only a combined total for the clerk of the great wardrobe's receipt and the payments to the keeper of the hanaper for the chancellor's fee and other charges. The combined total is £2,936 16s. 10½d., so that the great wardrobe could not have received much more than £2000. The entry under 15 Edw. II includes also the payments to the chamberlain of Wales and others, so that its sum of £13,419 1s. 4½d. gives no real information as to the great wardrobe expenses, though it suggests an upward tendency.

⁴ Wardrobe "praestita" to the keeper of the great wardrobe between those dates.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. II 14-15	11 Sept., 1320– 19 Dec., 1321	£ s. d. ? 2,000 0 0 ¹	£ s. d.	
15-17	20 Dec., 1321– 25 Aug., 1323	? ¹		
17	26 Aug., 1323– 7 July, 1324	933 6 8	962 0 7½	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.)</i> 3/1. <i>E.A.</i> 379/12.
18	8 July, 1324– 7 July, 1325	779 2 7½	620 2 7	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.)</i> , 3/2d. <i>E.A.</i> 380/14, 15.
19	8 July, 1325– 7 July, 1326	947 6 9½	1,021 18 6½	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.)</i> 3/5. <i>E.A.</i> 381/9.
20	8 July, 1326– 24 Jan., 1327	983 0 0	2,427 0 8½	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.)</i> 3/7.
Edw. III 1	25 Jan. 1327– 24 Jan. 1328	4,504 10 3	4,574 0 3¾	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.)</i> 3/9.
2	25 Jan. 1328– 26 Jan. 1329	4,960 15 6½	3,642 9 6½	<i>Ib.</i> m. 11.
3	26 Jan. 1329– 24 Jan. 1330	2,871 10 6	3,893 18 9¾	<i>Ib.</i> m. 13.
4	25 Jan. 1330– 24 Jan., 1331	4,057 19 0	6,697 6 5	<i>Ib.</i> m. 16.
5	25 Jan., 1331– 24 Jan., 1332	8,278 16 6	5,158 6 1½	<i>Ib.</i> m. 19.
6	25 Jan., 1332– 24 Jan., 1333	7,123 1 6½	10,283 7 6½	<i>Ib.</i> mm. 21, 21d.
7-8	25 Jan. 1333– 18 Aug., 1334	10,031 0 11½	7,808 6 7¼	<i>Ib.</i> m. 24 and 2/11.
8-9	18 Aug., 1334– 1 Apr., 1335	4,285 8 5¾	4,266 16 6½	<i>Ib.</i> m. 27 and 2/9.

¹ See note 3 on opposite page.

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. III 9-10	1 Apr. 1335- 29 Sept., 1336	£ s. d. 7,951 0 8½	£ s. d. 10,245 12 9½	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.) 3/28, and 2/5.</i>
10-11	29 Sept., 1336- 2 Sept., 1337	8,562 17 2½	7,996 12 1½	<i>Ib. 3/30 and 2/7d.</i>
11-12	2 Sept., 1337- 29 Sept., 1338	3,297 3 8½	6,804 2 2½	<i>Ib. 3/32.</i>
12-13	29 Sept., 1338- 29 Sept., 1339	5,126 11 9½	4,034 13 5½	<i>Ib. m. 34.</i>
13-14	29 Sept., 1339- 29 Sept., 1340	1,941 0 7½	3,053 6 7	<i>Ib. m. 35.</i>
14-15	29 Sept., 1340- 29 Sept., 1341	1,839 0 10½	3,256 9 6	<i>Ib. m. 36.</i>
15-16	29 Sept., 1341- 29 Sept., 1342	3,870 18 1½	3,348 16 9½	<i>Ib. m. 38.</i>
16-17	29 Sept., 1342- 29 Sept., 1343	3,299 0 0½	2,469 11 4½	<i>Ib. m. 37.</i>
17-18	29 Sept. 1343- 2 Aug., 1344	7,568 2 10½	5,456 3 9	<i>Ib. m. 39.</i>
18-19	2 Aug., 1344- 22 Dec., 1345	4,826 15 11½	3,698 3 5½	<i>Ib. m. 42.</i>
19-20	22 Dec., 1345- 28 Sept., 1346	1,733 4 1	2,408 1 3½	<i>Ib. m. 44.</i>
20-21	29 Sept., 1346- 29 Sept., 1347	3,138 6 11½	1,770 6 11½	<i>Ib. m. 45.</i>
21-22	29 Sept., 1347- 31 Jan., 1349	8,516 13 7½	7,316 4 1½	<i>Ib. m. 45d.-47.</i>
23-24	31 Jan., 1349- 14 Feb., 1350	4,556 15 6	3,437 18 9	<i>Ib. m. 50.</i>
24-25	16 Feb., 1350- 29 Sept., 1351	11,833 5 2	7,956 18 8	<i>Ib. m. 48.</i>
25-34	Evidence lacking			

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Edw. III 34-35	1 Nov., 1360- 29 June, 1361	£ s. d. 3,948 4 7½	£ s. d. 5,051 7 11½	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H) 4/4.</i>
35-36	29 June, 1361- 29 June, 1362	3,949 18 2	3,920 10 5	<i>Ib. m. 6.</i>
36-37	29 June, 1362- 29 June, 1363	5,305 14 10	5,360 16 4	<i>Ib. m. 8.</i>
37-38	29 June, 1363- 29 June, 1364	8,490 2 7½	7,858 19 2½	<i>Ib. m. 12</i>
38-39	29 June, 1364- 29 June, 1365	7,689 17 1½	8,586 5 9½	<i>Ib. m. 13.</i>
39-40	29 June, 1365- 29 June, 1366	9,485 10 8	11,718 8 2½	<i>Ib. m. 14.</i>
40-41	29 June, 1366- 29 Sept., 1367	17,020 4 0½	11,992 6 3½	<i>Ib. m. 14d.</i>
41-42	29 Sept., 1367- 29 Sept., 1368	4,371 2 8	5,792 18 6½	<i>Ib. m. 15d.</i>
42-43	29 Sept., 1368- 29 Sept., 1369	5,531 17 3	4,611 18 6½	<i>Ib. m. 16</i>
43-44	29 Sept., 1369- 29 Sept., 1370	3,311 0 7½	4,440 13 5½	<i>Ib. m. 16d.</i>
44-45	29 Sept., 1370- 7 Nov., 1371	1,733 12 0½	3,579 10 11	<i>Ib. m. 17.</i>
45-46	24 Nov., 1371- 24 Nov., 1372	401 0 8	1,533 3 10½	<i>Ib. m. 23.</i>
46-47	24 Nov., 1372- 21 Nov., 1373	605 12 8	1,383 5 5½	<i>Ib. m. 24.</i>
47-48	24 Nov., 1373- 21 Nov., 1374	2,356 0 4	1,477 11 8½	<i>Ib. m. 25.</i>
48-51	24 Nov., 1374- 21 June, 1377	6,828 17 1	5,692 18 3½	<i>Ib. m. 26.</i>

Regnal Years.	Dates of Account.	Receipts.	Expenses.	Authority.
Ric. II 1	20 Dec. 1376– 29 Sept., 1377	£ s. d. 2,486 8 5½	£ s. d. 2,486 8 5½	<i>En. Accts., F. 14, 3 R. II. A; cf. I.R. 481/3.</i>
1-3	29 Sept., 1377– 29 Sept., 1379	3,423 19 5	4,284 16 2½	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.) 5/1.</i>
3-5	29 Sept., 1379– 29 Sept., 1381	6,051 0 10½	5,835 3 3	<i>Ib. m. 2; E.A. 400/12.</i>
5-7	29 Sept., 1381– 29 Sept., 1383	8,135 7 6	7,646 0 9½	<i>En. Accts. (W. and H.) 5/2d.</i>
7-9	29 Sept., 1383– 29 Sept., 1385	6,998 2 2	6,872 9 3½	<i>Ib. m. 3.</i>
9-11	29 Sept., 1385– 29 Sept., 1387	6,686 12 9	7,064 13 6	<i>Ib. m. 4.</i>
11-14	Evidence lacking			
14-16	30 Nov., 1390– 29 Sept., 1392	5,113 13 3½	8,032 10 5½	<i>Ib. m. 5.</i>
16-18	29 Sept., 1392– 29 Sept., 1394	14,395 9 2	15,838 4 3½	<i>Ib. m. 6.</i>
18-21	29 Sept., 1394– 10 April, 1398	49,557 7 2¼	45,225 14 9¼	<i>Ib. mm. 6d., 7.</i>
21-22	10 April, 1398– 29 Sept., 1398	712 6 6	3,770 10 3	<i>Ib. m. 8.</i>
22-23	29 Sept., 1398– 29 Sept., 1399	14,561 7 2	11,923 11 5¼	<i>Ib. m. 9d.</i>

C. THE PRIVY WARDROBE, 1344-1399.

Dates of Account.	Receipt.	Authority.
Edw. III. 17 Oct., 1344–9 May, 1353.	£ s. d. 4,005 9 2	<i>Pipe 198/34, 36.</i>
9 May, 1353–24 June, 1360.	3,669 3 4	<i>E.A. 392/14, 393/9; Pipe 206/53.</i>
24 June, 1360–20 Jan. 1365.	453 12 3	<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/5, 9d; E.A. 394/2, 14.</i>
20 Jan., 1365–21 June, 1377.	6,491 11 2	<i>Enr. acc. (W. and H.) 4/19d., 20. 27; E.A. 395/1; 397/10, 19; 398/1.</i>
Ric. II 22 June, 1377–24 Sept., 1381.	237 15 2	<i>E.A. 397/19, 400/5, 10; F. 9 R. II., G. m. 7.</i>
24 Sept., 1381–9 May, 1382.	393 6 8	<i>E.A. 400/15; F. 10 R. II., F. m. 14d.</i>
9 May, 1382–16 Jan., 1396.	2,973 18 5½	<i>E.A. 400/22, 23; F. 19 R. II., E. m. 29.</i>
20 Jan., 1396–5 Nov., 1399.	988 10 11	<i>F. 21 R. II., H. m. 46d.; 1 Hen. IV., H.</i>

CORRIGENDA ET ADDENDA.

VOLUME I.

PAGE

- 8, n. line 8, *after* see insert also *Rot. Parl.* III, 424 (for use of term in 1399)
16, line 16, *for* judicial *read* original
17, n. 3, *add*, In 1912 L. Perrichet published, as a "thèse de la faculté de droit de Paris," *La Grande Chancellerie royale en France des origines à 1328* : see also F. Lot, in *Rev. Hist.* (1915), 120, 145 ff.
19, n., *see* addenda to i. 155 n.
23, line 3, *for* notarial system *read* method of authentication by notarial act
26, line 16, *for* collectors' *read* collector's
30, n. 2, *for* the development of the royal secretariat, see the Ph.D. thesis of Mrs. C. S. S. Higham, *The Principal Secretary of State. A Survey of the Office from 1550 to 1680*. M.U.P. 1923. A brief sketch is given of the earlier history of the office.
34, line 15, *see* iii. 442, n. 1
n. 1, line 9, *after* payments *insert* for which allowance was
12, *for* certain types of payment *read* such allowances
13, *after* enrolment of *insert* like *and before* sent *insert* the enrolment to be
14, *for* warrants *read* warrant *and for* payment *read* allowance
36, line 22, *after* Vol. II *add* Mr. H. Jenkinson tells me that a transcript has been found in *LS* 13/277. Cf. ii. 158
41, line 2, *for* now in the press *read* would be welcome
24, *for* is *read* has *and for* in the press *read* been made
44, line 32, *for* or *read* and
47, n. line 2, *for* 376/1 *read* 376/7, *and for* 8 Edw. II *read* 9 Edw. II
52, line 11, *for* exceptiona *read* exceptional
22, *after* among *insert* the records of the Pipe Office and Audit Office (*see* P.R.O. *Lists and Indexes* II *Declared Accounts*) and
53, line 7, *for* have *read* has
32, *for* accounts *read* account
note, *for* vol. iii. *read* vol. iv.
54, lines 35-36, Mr. R. L. Atkinson has kindly informed me that two other privy seal writs of 1230 have now been found : *see* *C.W.* 1/1b (20 [Dec.] 1230 : Excerpta *Rot. Fin.* p. 208) ; 1/1d (1 Dec. 1230 : not recorded in the printed *Calendar C.W.*). Cf. also i. 210-211 (and n. 1).
55, n. last line, *before* See later, *insert* Cf. also *C.P.R.* 1292-1301, p. 125 (Nov. 1294), "Memorandum that letters close were directed to the above persons under the king's privy seal and enrolled in the wardrobe."
last line, *for* v. *read* iv

PAGE

- 66, line 5, for John read Thomas
- 76, lines 12-15, 29; The identity of the Hampshire and Yorkshire Herberts and the sonship of St. William of York are proved by the inscription on a sundial slab on Weaverthorp church in the Yorkshire wolds ("In honore sancti Andree apostoli Herebertus Wintonie hoc monasterium fecit in tempore re []": W. G. Collingwood, *Yorks. Arch. Journal* xxi. 276) and by the charter by which archbishop Thomas II enfeoffed Herbert the chamberlain and his son with Weaverthorp (*Monasticon* VI. 1196, cccix.). I am indebted to Mr. John Bilson for drawing my attention to these points.
- 24; for treasurer read chamberlain
- nn. 5, 6; transpose the last sentence of n. 5 to the end of n. 6
- 78, line 16, for Osbeit read Osbert
- 85, n. 5, line 5, for two read three
- 86, line 26, for Hen. III read Hen. I
- 89, n. 2, for "camerariusque" read "camerarius qui"
- 90, n. 1, lines 15-17, for correction of this statement see iii. 407, n. 2, iv. 338, n. 2
- 91, n. 1, lines 7-13, Mr. J. H. Round did not accept this suggestion. Cf. also *Pipe R.S.* No. 58, pp. 96-97
- 93, n. 4, add For later developments of the system of normal arithmetic see F. P. Barnard, *The Casting Counter and the Casting Board* (Oxford 1916); cf. *E.H.R.* XXXII, 438.
- 95, n. 2, add For an original writ of "computate" addressed to the barons of the exchequer by the Empress Maud in 1141, see Salter, *Early Oxford Charters*, No. 68
- 96, n. 3, add All this tends to support Mr. G. J. Turner's contention that the editors of the Oxford *Dialogus* were in error when they preferred to read "Wintonie" for "Westmonasterii" in *Ib.* p. 65; *E.H.R.* (1904), XIX. 286-8. The provision of ink at a charge of 2s. per annum by the sacristan of Westminster Abbey, a claim described as "de antiquo jure" in the *Dialogus*, is another evidence of Westminster as the normal place of the sessions of the exchequer under Henry II. For London as the seat of the exchequer, see also F. Liebermann, *Gesetze der Angelsachsen*, II, 573 (50/b).
- 103, n. 2, line 14, after from insert *Pipe*
- 106, n. 3, for p. 6 read p. 7
- 107, n. 4, for vol. iii. read vol. iv.
- 109, n. 1, last sentence, This statement is to be corrected by iv. 338
- 110, line 4, for days read ways
- 112, n. 5; I am indebted to Dr. J. H. Round for the following: Henry Turpin was provided for in the county of Sussex but only late in the reign. Strathampton (now Strettington) had been held by Hugh de Gundeville, one of Henry's typical "administrative" class, but he seems to have died childless for on the roll of 1189 (I.R.I.) we find half the property (the whole worth £5 a year) was allotted "Henrico fratri Turpini," an entry which is unindexed. Some fifteen years later jurors made return that Henry Turpin had, when chamberlain, been given the land by H. II and had held it until he went off crusading with R. I. He must have died *en route*, for his son and heir William, sent to

PAGE

- Messina, where R. I was then, and got confirmation of the land. But he was afterwards wrongfully dispossessed by the earl of Arundel. It is hard to say which is Christian and which surname, e.g. H. II "dedit Henrico Turpin terram illam qui tunc fuit suus camerarius."
- 113, n. 3, for p. 163 read p. 166
for xi m. read xl m. [the same quotation is made on p. 117, n. 5, where the sum is correctly given but the page again incorrectly]
- n. 4, for Herbert read Fitzherbert
- n. 5, last line, for Berkhamstead read Berkhamsted
- 114, line 27, for offices read officers
- 115, line 9, for the first person read one of the first persons.
line 11, after Wells.⁷ add A Thomas clericus de camera is the sole witness of a writ of Henry II before 1173. [Salter, *Early Oxford Charters*, No. 36, cf. below pp. 117, 161]
- 117, n. 5, for p. 163 read 166
- 124, lines 21-22, Mr. R. L. Poole tells me that he has not seen it noticed that the design of the seal of majesty can certainly be regarded as one of the artistic innovations of Otto III.
- 129, n. line 5, from "Rufus, Geoffrey de" delete de
- 131, n. 2, for a recently discovered chancellor, Girard, see above vi. Appendix I, pp. 1-2
- 133, line 6, after Thomas insert, archdeacon of Canterbury before his election
n. 1, add Wil. Cant. *ib.* i. 5, speaks of Thomas' chancery as "scribatus suus"
n. 3, add Cf. *ib.* i. 5, for William of Canterbury's shorter and less informing account.
n. 5, line 5, for he read Walter
add Thomas was "regis collateralis et cancellarius"; Wil. Cant. i. 5
- 134, n. 5, add Miss Norgate and others say that William Longchamp was "chancellor of Aquitaine" before Richard I's accession. I find Ric. Devizes, p. 6, says of him "qui et ante coronam comitis Pictavorum fuerat cancellarius"—(*E. Hist. Soc.*). This means he was household chancellor of count Richard, not the "local chancellor" of Aquitaine or Poitou. There were no "local chancellors" as early as that, that I have discovered.
- 135, n. 1, Cf. the *addendum* to p. 134, n. 5, immediately above.
n. 3, line 4, for "literae" read "litterae"
- 136 (n. 3 from previous page), line 43, for is working up for read has published in
44, after *Review* insert XXXV. 214-17
- 137, line 2, for the former read letters patent; delete normally sealed and insert divided into two categories, the former normally sealed like charters with green wax and lacs de soie in two colours, and the latter with white wax. (See Salter, *Med. Archives Oxford* VII, and Mr. C. G. Crump's review of Mr. Salter in *E.H.R.*, XXXVII, 270 seq.)
- 138, line 23, for even read ever
- 139, n. 1, add It seems likely Henry II's sons had their chanceries also: see *C.P.R.* 1334-8, p. 415, and iii. 195, n. 2
- 141, lines 10-14, I confuse the "counter-seal" proper, such as a signet used to make a single-faced seal a double-faced seal pendant *ad hoc*, and the two-faced or coin seal where the two faces were of the same size. These were probably first used independently and afterwards also as counter-seals when a one-piece seal was used pendant. The signet did not begin as a counter-

PAGE

- seal, though it came to be used as such in the twelfth century, but its use for closing, and perhaps for stamping, private documents seems to have come earlier; (see also i. 147, lines 3-6)
- 144, lines 18-20, see also i. 291-2
n. 2, line 18, after used insert at that period
- 145, n. 1, lines 5-10, Cf. below addenda to pp. 291-2.
last line, for *Hart*. read *Harl*.
- n. 3, lines 8-10, Mr. Poole translated this passage on p. 115, but I appear to have overlooked it. He also suggests to me that there is no objection to holding that Robert "magister scriptorii" was made "custos sigilli" as well.
- 147, n. 2, line 22, for did not use read used
add John had a "secretum" (a gem) when count of Mortain;
Durham Seals (Archaeol. Aelian. 3rd Series XIII.), pp. 396-7.
[For the counter seal of archbishop Theobald with the legend SIGNUM SECRETUM, see Salter, *Early Oxford Charters*, No. 34 n.]
- 151, line 8, for suspecting read believing
- 153, n. 1, line 1, for *Henry I* read *Henry III*.
- 155, n., add, and below iii. 85, 86, 87, 226; and *Foedera*, III, 801, 807, 821, 825,
for Peter of Castile's chancellor of his privy or secret seal.
line 12, for *Aragon* read *Castile*
- 156, n. 4, add see also *ib.* p. 66, 16 June, 1206, "per paruum sigillum quia magnum non erat praesens"
- 157, line 23, for signed read sealed
- 161 nn. 3, 4, transpose "Several . . . clerk" of n. 4 to n. 3
- 162, n. 1, add Marsh was often away from court, see *Mise in Cole, Records passim*.
n. 5, line 1, after 209 add, where William of Sainte-Mère-Église is called "protonotarius noster" in a letter of 19 April, 1193, the first mention of this office. The title was growing in popularity with the late twelfth century Rhenish prelates, and Mr. R. L. Poole suggests to me that Richard I "heard of it in his captivity and promptly bestowed it on William."
- last line, for. read; and add K. Norgate in *D.N.B.*, XXVIII, 138a. Mr. Poole says he can only find that Walter dictated a letter (which he afterwards witnessed); *Epp. Cantuar.*, pp. 282, 545. He also suggests that John's order of 1199 has a foreign look, with bezant as the normal currency employed. The ratio of gold to silver seems higher than it normally was in England.
- 164, line 10, after luggage insert and sometimes as temporarily separated from him [Cole, *Records*, p. 233]
- 171, n. 1, add Cf. Liebermann, *Gesetze der Angelsachsen*, I, 660
- 172, lines 8-21, note that the *secretum consilium* of Philip VI met in *camera regis*; *Chronog. reg. France* I, 80, 81
- 185, line 2, charters issued abroad, e.g. 27 May St. Malo, and 26 October St. Pol, 14, H. III, were "by Nicholas de Neville, vice-regent of the chancellor"; *Charter Roll*, 24.
n. 1, line 3, after p. 140 insert See also Diceto, I, 406.

PAGE

- 186, n. 1, line 6, for cancellaria, read cancellaria; and before and insert Maxwell-Lyte, *Notes on the Great Seal*, p. 329
10, after *ib.* p. 312 insert Cf. Maxwell-Lyte *ut supra* p. 4
- 189, n. 6, add Mr. C. G. Crump suggests the source of Peter de Rivaux's name may have been Airvault (Aurea Vallis), Deux Sèvres, ar. Parthenay; see also G. J. Turner, *E.H.R.*, XVIII, 112, 114
- 193, n. 1, line 3, for They are read One item is
for J. de Kirkham read W. de Kirkham
n. 2, lines 1, 2, for £17,074 read £16,174 and for £9,545 read £10,445
- 194, line 24, for £9924 read £9974
- 197, last line, after Kirkham delete;
- 199, line 10, for Godfrey read Geoffrey
- 200, n. 3, line 8, for treasurerships read treasurerships
- 203, line 9, for Roger read Peter
n. 2 should read A collection of Richard I's very scattered acts is much needed.
- 205, line 16, for phenomena read phenomenon
- 207, n. 2, line 1, for sending read sealing
- 208, n. 1, line 5, for were read was
- 210, lines 25-27, see corrigendum to p. 54 above
n. 1, line 3, for probably read probability
- 211, line 5, for steward's read king's
n. 1, see corrigendum to p. 54 above
- 218, lines 21-25, See Miss Mabel H. Mills, *Trans. R. Hist. S.* 4th series, vol. x. 111-34 (especially pp. 130-1), "The Reforms at the Exchequer"
n. 2, for *C. Ch. R. i.* read *ib.*, p. 489; n. 3, for *i.* read p. 491; n. 4, for *i.* read pp. 493, 494, 500, 569
- 234, line 23, for Argenton read Argentein, and for Herefordie read Hertfordie
- 235, line 4, after compotum de insert mm
- 244, n. 1, Miss M. H. Mills has pointed out to me *E.A.* 505/4, m. 7 (? 1239-40) as showing the existence of chamber rolls at that date; cf. ii. 44, also
n. 2, line 5, for Wendover read Flores Hist.
- 248, line 6, for William read Walter
- 249, n. 1, line 19, for 1439 read 1239
- 254, n. 4, add Gaddesden's last account is now printed in Cannon, *Great Roll of the Pipe*, 26, H. III (Yale U.P., 1918), pp. 126-8
- 256, line 5, after Edward I add, and with that for Edmund, earl of Lancaster his brother. [*C. Ch. R.* II, 135, shows receipt of 150 marks by Edmund at Leicester per manus Regis. Cokelyn clerk of his wardrobe, 20 Nov. 1269]
- n. 1, line 6, after p. 6 add On 8-10 Nov., 1260, Edward's clerks included W. de Windsor, Nicholas de la Legh and Robert Burnell (*C.P.R.* 1258-66, p. 126). Burnell was also a clerk in Dec. 1264 (*ib.* p. 394). On 29 May, 1261 (45 H. III), John le Bretun, who in 1257 was bailiff of Edward at Abergavenny and the three castles (*C.P.R.* 1247 58, p. 586), was "custos garderobe nostre" (Charter of *E. fil. H. III* facsimiled in Earwaker's *East Cheshire*, II, 460). Thomas Bolton was another witness to the charter which granted Macclesfield to be a free borough with a merchant gild. But in Nov. 1261 John le Bretun, steward of the king's son was "too busy in Edward's affairs to attend to the keeping of Montgomery castle," so his appointment was cancelled and Hamo Lestrangle was ordered to

PAGE

- assume the custody (*C.P.R.* 1258-66, p. 191). Bretun was sent beyond seas as envoy of the king and his son, 14 Oct., 1259 (*ib.* pp. 44-5) and was still witnessing Edward's charters 28 Dec., 1269 (*ib.* 1266-72, p. 312)
- line 9, before Thomas of Bolton, add Edward's steward in 41 H. III (1256-57) was William de Chauncey (*M.R.*, *K.R.* 30), and in 1265 Thomas de Clare, "adolescens nobilis tanquam familiaris et cubicularius" (Wykes, p. 162); and after Thomas of Bolton, insert previously Ed.'s sergeant at Evesham empowered to receive rebels to king's peace; *C.P.R.* 1258-66, p. 15
- 10, after his clerk add since 1260; *C.P.R.* 1258-66, p. 126; and at end add, In July 1267 Bolton was still Ed.'s steward with power to receive rebels into king's peace, *C.P.R.* 1266-72, p. 90
- 13, after had insert his exchequer at Bristol and add See also G. J. Turner, *E.H.R.* XVIII, 114; *Matt. P.* v. 340; and *R.G.* I, Supplément, p. 36
- 14, add about 1272 Robert Burnel (cf. *Corrigenda* II, 2, n. 6).
- n. 2, add His son Edm. of Almaine had wardrobe clerks in 1291; see also for Roger Drayton his treasurer, *C.P.R.* 1281-92, pp. 489, 520
- 257, line 6, for wardrobe read wardrobes and delete accounts
- n. 1, add In 5 E. II, Edward Balliol was in their "comitua"; *E.A.* 374/19. John de Weston was their steward 30 Sept., 1310-29 Sept., 1311; *E.A.* 374/9
- n. 5, line 4, for *Preussen* read *Preussen*.
- 258, line 3, J. Smith's *Lives of the Berkeleys* shows that many of the Berkeley household accounts still survived in the seventeenth century. Of these Smith, a Berkeley steward, made excellent use; *Bristol and Gloucester Arch. Soc.*, 3 vols.
- 261, line 14, for Artaud read Aubrey
- 17 for Artaud of Saint Romain read Aubrey of Fécamp
- lines 22-3 Notre Dame de Briançon near Albertville
- 263, line 5, for remained read was reputed to be
- 267, line 27, A further source of confusion is suggested by a writ patent of 22 April, 1246 (*C.P.R.* 1232-47, p. 478), which speaks of the "New Exchequer which the king has established for this [the fabric of Westminster Abbey] at Westminster, and has appointed R. the archdeacon of Westminster and Edward of Westminster *treasurers of the said exchequer*." (For Edward of Westminster see H. Jenkinson in *Archæologia*, clxxiv. 322 *et seq.*)
- 268, n. 1, line 2, for London, read London.,
- 274, n. 2, line 4, for London, read London.,
- n. 3, last two lines, delete See as . . . III.
- n. 5, line 3, for *ib.* i. 436 read *ib.* i. 436.
- 270, n. 3, line 2, for *Juridicales* read *Juridiciales*
- 277, n. 3, for previous read following
- 278, line 12, for its read his
- after custody insert of the king's wardrobe
- 279, n. 1, line 4, for word read words
- 280, n. 2, line 1, for 1258 read 1257
- 284, lines 23-25, see vi. Appendix I, p. 4
- 288, n. 2, see also *Ann. Burton*, p. 345 (regis) "senescallus et a secretis, vir providus et discretus et in utroque jure, canonico scilicet et civili peritus." Lexington died in 1256, *ib.* p. 376

PAGE

- 291, n. 3, add Another example is at Durham (*Durham Seals* 2-2 reg. 9). It is described and figured by Mr. C. H. Hunter-Blair in *Archæol. Aelian.*, 3rd series, XIII. 400, plate 42, no. 3029. Mr. Blair thinks that the archaic style, notably the unarmoured horse of the king, suggests that it is a replica of the exchequer seal of Henry III. Its date is 9 July, 1291
- 292 n. 1, insert before The earliest etc. The Durham example of Edward I.'s exchequer seal supplies this (See Addendum to p. 291, n. 3). It is round and 3½ inches in diameter. The obverse is the king armoured and mounted, on a non-armoured horse, with the inscription EDWARDUS REX ANGLIAE . . . I DUX AQUIT. The reverse is armorial with the three leopards of England and is inscribed [SI]GILLUM DE SCACCARIO DOMINI REGIS. The wax is dark green, already the exchequer colour. Note the continuity of type dimensions.
- 296, n. 2, line 2, for after Oct. 25 read at least 28 Sept., and after 1260 add , on 28 Sept. he last attested a charter as justiciar of England, 20 Oct., *Ch.R.* 50/6
- line 3, after 1260 add [he first attested a charter as justiciar of England on 6 Nov. at Westminster, *Ch.R.* 51/36] and after Philip Basset (from June 12, 1261) add [he attested charters as justiciar of England on 14 June, 24 July, 8 Aug., 5 Oct., and 7 Nov., *Ch.R.* 51/12, 7, 5, 3, 2, 1]
- 297, lines 9-13, See Mabel H. Mills, *E.H.R.* XXXII, 481-96 (1921), "Adventus Vicecomitum 1258-72." Miss Mills holds that the burden of debt, which made later pipe rolls largely a record of obsolete debt, accumulated during the barons' wars, and that the object of later reforms was to remove these debts. But the reforms of H. III and Ed. I seem to have failed and Stapledon had to deal with the same problems in 1323-26
- line 19, after post.² add The important new point is that Wingham was sworn to seal no writs, except writs of course, unless they were sanctioned by the council of fifteen.
- for His read Wingham's
- n. 2, For the dilapidation and poverty of St. Martin's-le-Grand in 1257 see *C.P.R.* 1247-58, p. 588
- 298, n. 4, for Feb. 1263 read Feb. 1262
- 302, line 30, after years. add When the chancellor was away from court, and Wingham at least was a frequent absentee, the seal was kept either in the wardrobe or in the chamber, and when so kept was normally used for sealing under the direction of Walter of Merton, then apparently the chief chancery clerk. It was on such an occasion that H. III sent to the constable of Dover castle, Richard Grey, one of fifteen mandates for the reception and escort of the Papal legate Velasco, without any reference to the fifteen. Grey might perhaps assume that a passport to a distinguished visitor was a 'writ of course,' but the council, knowing that Velasco's business was to restore Aylmer to Winchester, grew indignant; see *E.H.R.* XL, 403-11
- 30, for Though read Thereupon
- 31, delete in 1259
- 32, after chamber,⁷ insert and drove Grey out of office, assuming it for himself, on the ground of Grey's violation of the provisions of 1258;

PAGE

E.H.R. XL, 403-11. But neither Wingham nor Merton was molested for his complicity in the king's act. Accordingly we may safely say that

- n. 7, *add* This alternation of chamber with wardrobe is interesting. It would, however, be rash to regard it as an anticipation of the deliberate policy of Ed. II and Ed. III to set up the chamber as a more personal and controllable household office than the wardrobe, by then gradually becoming a political as well as a household department.

303, line 24, for the sealing of English writs with the exchequer seal by Walter of Merton *see M.R. K.R.* 33/4d. *communia*, Michaelmas term: "Rex Thesaurario, cancellario et baronibus, salutem. Mandamus vobis quod sigillum quo nunc utimini ad scaccarium liberari fac. H. le Bigot, justic. et Waltero de Merton ad custodiam regni et eiusdem regni negotia expedienda quamdiu fuerimus in partibus transmarinis, et loco sigilli predicti recipiatis ad negotia scaccarii sigillum quod est in custodia Edwardi de Westmonasterio sub sigillo H. London. electi. Mandauimus siquidem eidem Henrico quod sigillum illud vobis fac. liberari." It shows that this only prevailed for part of the time. But what was Edward of Westminster's seal? Cf. p. 145 and the notes there. For knowledge of this writ I am indebted to Professor F. M. Powicke.

- n. 2, *add* See also *Lib. de Ant. Leg.*, p. 43, "Hoc anno [1259] ante Natale Domini, mutatum est sigillum domini regis, adhuc ultra mare existentis [at Paris] cuius superscriptio talis est 'Henricus Dei gratia Rex Anglie, Dominus Hibernie, et Dux Aquitanie.'" A marginal note reads: "De novo sigillo regis tunc impleta est prophetia que dicit 'Miro mutationis modo, gladius superabitur a scepro' quod tunc impletum fuit. Nam rex in veteri sigillo suo tenuit et gladium et sceptrum, in novo, autem, sceptrum sine gladio." I have to thank Dr. R. F. Treharne for drawing my attention to these points.

308, lines 13-14, See *Antiq. Journal*, Jan. 1921, where Mr. Charles Johnson explains these phrases (under *elemosyna*) as indicating a payment to redeem a royal ring offered as alms to a saint.

309, line 12, *after* Montfortian interest. *insert* But after 5 March, Master Chishull restored the seal to the king, who committed it to Thomas of Cantilupe. He forthwith sealed with it; *Ch.R.* 54. The first normal charter issued afterwards, on 14 March, Westminster, 1265, was no. 54, and was "by T. de C. the chan.," a form superseded since 1239 by *per manus regis*. This form continued until 14 April, but from 15 May to the end of Cantilupe's period the form "by king" obtained.

313, n. 2, *add* His predecessor, Thomas Wymondham, was described as king's clerk and treasurer.

314, line 9, *note to follow* custody: I have omitted treasurers and chancellors, but the treasurers were Thomas of Wymondham, John Chishull and Philip of Eye; *see* vi. 19

n. 2, line 3, *for* *Inq.* *read* *Inq.*

315, lines 5, 6, this statement, as Professor Tout left it, is not supported by Lewknor's account. *See above*, App. II., p. 76.

315, line 31, *as a note* to departments as he would. *add* Yet the old hostility between exchequer and wardrobe was not altogether abated. Thus in 54 H. III (Oct. 1269-70) the exchequer described as "molestissi-

PAGE

mum" the action of the old king's "rather rampagious wardrobe"; *C. R.* 87, 54 H. III, schedule (letter) attached to m. 3; *see* H. Jenkinson, a review of this book, *London Mercury*, Sept. 1920. *See also*, L. Ehrlich in *E.H.R.* XXXVI, 553-4, "Exchequer and Wardrobe in 1270," where this letter, from the treasurer and chamberlains to the king, is printed. It explains that after the king's "ultimum recessum a Westmonasterio, tulerunt custodes warderobe vestre vobiscum, quod non credimus vos latere, quicquid tunc habuimus in thesauro, viz. mille marcas, praeter pecuniam que prius liberaueramus in eadem warderoba." They therefore cannot pay the "nuncii" abroad, 100 marks, because they have not the money "quod nobis est molestissimum." This proves that my suggestion minimises rather than over-emphasises the strained relations

same line, *for* There is, accordingly, *read* Nevertheless there remains
n. 1, line 3, *for* Sadington *read* Octington

VOLUME II.

2, line 1, *for* originally *read* originally

n. 6, line 1, *for* I, 256, n. 4 *read* I, 256, note 1.

See Baldwin, *King's Council*, p. 72, where is quoted *Exch. Plea Roll*, I. Ed. I, m. 6, giving one of witnesses to an exchequer process as "R. B. cancellario domini Edwardi predicti domini regis primogeniti." Professor Baldwin dates this process 1 Ed. I, but that is clearly wrong. Mrs. Sharp has kindly drawn my attention to this point.

3, line 5, *delete* the

n. 3, *for* 29 Nov., 1274 *read* 29 Nov., 1272

n. 4, *for* Thomas of Wymondham *read* John Chishull

4, n. 1, Mr. C. G. Crump has pointed out to me that Burnell's account, and that of his subordinate John of London, are in *Pipe Roll* 9, Ed. I, m. 4

5, n. 3, lines 3-4, the liveries were "by Burnell," Mr. C. G. Crump reminds me.

n. 4, line 9, Mr. C. G. Crump is of the opinion that *E.A.* 350/8 is a membrane of states and views of accounts, presumably from a memoranda roll.

11, line 25, *for* six *read* five

n., Cf. with *C.P.R.* 1266-72, p. 475, which records as keeper of the rolls of chancery, on 22 Dec., 1269, John Kirkeby; *and modify* first recorded holder *to* one of the first recorded holders

16, line 22, "Droxford": the earliest instance of this spelling belongs to 1390, and occurs in the will of a rector of 'Droxford'; Wykeham's *Register*, II, 424

17, line, 25, *delete* whom he succeeded as treasurer

18, n. 3, *C.C.R.* 1339-41, p. 631, shows Benstead held the manor of Bensted, Hants, therefore the modern form of his name is Binstead

21, line 25, I have omitted from this list Langton's predecessor as cofferer, Henry of Wheatley (1284-87), who followed Ed. I to Gascony and died there on 20 Nov., 1287; *see above*, vi. Appendix I, p. 30. Langton

PAGE

- was certainly cofferer by 1 July, 1288, and it looks as though he immediately succeeded Wheatley; *E.A.* 352/18: see also A. G. Little in *Revue de l'histoire française*, ii. 252 and below p. 30.
- 26, for (1288-90) read (1287-1290)
- 22, line 1, for further evidence of Manton's work in the north, see *S.H.R.* xxiv, 246 (1927); P. W. I, 369; *C.P.R.* 1301-7, p. 109; *MSS. Ad.* 7966 f. 46. On 11 March, 1303, his Irish goods were sequestrated (*C.F.R.* I, 471; *Cal. Doc. Ire.* 1302-7, p. 69), and even at this date a cofferer was still often called simply clerk of the wardrobe.
- 26, n. 5, line 2, for before 11 March, read on 16 February; after p. 325 add Dugdale, *Bar.* I., 249
- 28, last line but one, for six read five
- 30, line 25, for eight read seven
- 35, line 3, for of the end read at the end
- 38, line 16, for seal read seal⁴
- 39, n. 3, see corrigendum to ii. 21, line 25; and see also *Liber. Memor. Ecclesie de Bernewelle* (ed. J. W. Clark), p. 227, for the visit to Barnwell of Philip the cofferer of the king's wardrobe, with the king's offerings, on 2 April, 1293
- n. 4, add *E.A.* 352/24 (1289-90)
- 42, n. 2, add On 3 July, 1277, Ralph de Dunion was queen's treasurer (*Ch.R.* II, 204), and Sir Guy Ferre was queen's steward. Alexander Bradenham was queen's chaplain and Richard Morel usher of her chamber.
- 43, lines 7, 12, for Pampsworth read Papworth
- 9-10, Professor Hilda Johnstone differs from me on this point. She says that Henry's wardrobe was broken up on his death and that the wardrobes of Alfonso and Henry ran concurrently. Miss Johnstone also informs me that Papworth was *clericus uxoratus*
- 16, The wardrobe for the king's sons, Thomas and Edmund, was continued to the next reign. The cost in 2 Ed. II was £1763 6s. 3d.; *Pipe* 16, Ed. II, m. 50
- n. 1, line 4, after cofferer insert from 1299
- 44, lines 4-6, As shedding some light on the condition of the chamber, Miss M. H. Mills has supplied me with the fact that in the middle of m. 7 of *E.A.* 505/4 (? 1239-40) occurs this phrase: "Transcriptum rotul' de camera regis recept' per manus magistri B . . . [MS. torn away]. See also corrigendum to i. 244, n. 1.
- 58, line 9, *MSS. Ad.* 35,114/11 shows that there was still a wardrobe storehouse in the Tower in 1324.
- 65, line 7, For another Edwardian bastide in England see *C.P.R.* 1281-92, p. 217; *C.Ch.R.* II, 337; J. Tait, "Study of Early Municipal History in England" (*Proc. Brit. Ac.* x. 206)
- n. 1, line 3, see also *Misc. Bks. Ex.*, T. R. 201/7, 11, 16d.
- 74, line 21, see *Cal. Inq. Misc.* I, 1219-1307, p. 465 for chancery accommodation in Canterbury in 1293
- 79, n. 2, last line, for cession read accession See *C.P.R.* 1292-1301, 26 Dec., 1298, for counterfeiting of king's and prince's privy seals by Italian merchants; I have to thank Professor Hilda Johnstone for this reference.
- 80, n. 2, line 9, for Humphrey, bishop-elect of Hereford read Humphrey Bohun, earl of Hereford and Essex
- 13, delete I think
- 14, delete sentence in brackets and insert after *Exch. Accts.* K. 505/31

PAGE

- 22, for T. of R. vol. cxliv. read T. of R. vol. cxliv, cclxxviii, cclxxix, cclxxx
- 23, for Mr. G. Armytage Smith read Mr. S. Armitage-Smith
- Sec. v, 311, n. 2
- 88, line 14, for £447,446 17s. 3d. read £549,887 17s. 5½d
- 91, line 12, for privy seal read great seal.
- 99, line 33, after originally insert simply
- 35, after also insert in process of time
- n. line 3, delete from a receipt. See also H. Jenkinson in *Archaeologia* lxxiv (1925), 289-351, "Mediæval Tallies, Public and Private."
- 101, line 9, for this read thus
- 103, see corrigendum to ii, 105, n. 3
- 105, n. 3, add See H. Jenkinson, *Archaeologia*, lxxiv. (1925), 289-351, "Mediæval Tallies, Public and Private." Cf. ii, 99, and corrigenda to same.
- 119, line 9, for 1337 read 1338
- 19, for £37,826 read £39,826
- n. 1, for III, read iv
- 126, lines 16-19, Mr. Charles Johnson is of the opinion that this *quintus compotus* is Droxford's fifth *personal* account for 27 Ed. I, of receipts and expenses administered directly by himself and his personal clerks. He tells me that *E.A.* 356/3 for the same year is marked *primus compotus*, and points out that *E.A.* 355/27 is a cash account only. It looks as though Droxford sent in his accounts for 27 Ed. I in driblets. Did he ever send in one complete account or does the sum of the five or more accounts make the complete one?
- 133, n. line 2, transpose "from before maisnie to before grant
- 158, see addendum to i, 36, line 22
- 165, et seq. The early pages of this section need to be modified in the light of *B.J.R.L.* vii. 384-420; and *Bull. Instit. Hist. R.* ii. 37-45.
- 166, lines 6-7, See also C. V. Langlois, *Textes rel. à l'hist. du parlement jusque 1314*, p. 103
- n. 5, line 6, for filiorum read filiarum
- 168 and notes 1, 2, for Pichford read Pitchford
- n. 1, Sir Geoffrey Pitchford in 1273-74 acted in some capacity to Edward of Carnarvon's brother Henry. He was controller to Papworth keeper of the wardrobe of the king's children and also "custos puerorum regis in eodem castro existencium." The controllers of the time of H. III were higher in rank than the keepers. But Pitchford was a knight also, and Papworth was his clerical assistant. See *B.J.R.L.* vii. 387, 388.
- n. 2, Peter of Abyton was already a clerk in the household of Edward, the king's son, on 8 October, 1294, when he was authorised to stay in England on Edward the king's son's service (*C.P.R.*, 1292-1307, p. 96), and the protection was renewed on 16 May, 1297 (*ib.* p. 414)
- 171, line 14, for Ingelard of Warley, see Worcester Historical Society *Liber Albus of Worcester Priory*, edit. by J. M. Wilson, especially pp. 17, 19, 21
- n. 1, line 3, Melton is described as "nuper confrarius regine" in 1306-7; *E.A.* 365/10, p. 61: *MSS. Ad.* 35292/63d.
- 174, n. 1, line 2, for eleemosyna read eleemosyne

PAGE

- 176, n. 4, line 2, for earl of Richard read earl of Richmond
 178, line 29, for shows read suggests
 181, n. 1, line 8, for over half a read a single.
 last line, for roll read books
 185, lines 1-2, see *E.H.R.* XLII. 180-200.
 line 25, for prince's read earl's
 27, for cofferer read wardrobe
 198, n. 1, line 2, for Conway Davies (pp. 382-386) read Conway Davies (p. 382).
 line 4, for (*Ms. K. 11*, dorso) read (*Ms. K. 11*, on the dorse of a transcript
 of the earlier ordinances)
 226, line 15, for Warley see Wilson, J. M., *Liber Albus Wig.* nos. 266-347 m. 22,
 letters about Warley
 n. 3, line 4, for July 1311 read January 1311
 232, line 8, for Edward Mauley read Edmund Mauley
 236, n. 1, line 1, for 375/1 read 375/9
 238, line 30, for 19 October, 1323 read 30 April 1322
 n. 1, Miss Mabel H. Mills refers me to *M.R.*, *L.T.R.* 97/4, for a schedule
 concerning the account of William Melton, late keeper of the
 wardrobe, showing that the end of the account is entered on *Pipe*
 18, Ed. II, under Gloucester. Cf. other cases of ends of accounts
 and sometimes whole accounts being hidden away under a county.
 n. 1, lines 2-3, for 8 Edward II read 9 Edward II
 240, line 8, for least read last
 n. 3, line 2, for £5492 read £5482
 265, line 11, for No exception was made read The only exception was
 15, before Likewise etc. insert Accordingly such keepers of great horses
 were still to receive their funds from, and render their accounts
 to, the king's wardrobe
 266, lines 10-11, for 3 read 7, and delete less four days
 14, delete October 14 and
 15-17, for were read was
 for days read day
 for at read on
 delete the keeper of the wardrobe
 19, after accounts read, while the keeper of the wardrobe was due to
 appear on 14 Oct.
 267, headline, for 1325 read 1326
 271, line 25, for treasurership of the exchequer read chancellorship
 26, after controller insert and keeper of the privy seal
 27, see above iii, 2; iv. 91-92 and n. 1
 n. 4, The date of Wodehouse's appointment as escheator is 30 Dec. 1310;
 C.F.R. ii. 77
 273, lines 5-8, 13, see above iv. 91, n. 3
 275, line 8, for 8 July, 1322 to 31 April, 1323 read 8 July, 1321 to 30 April, 1322
 n. 1, table, last line, for April 31 read April 30
 278, n. 3, see also *M.R.*, *K.R.* 103/9d., where a memorandum records that, on
 4 Aug. 1326, John Ockham, lately cofferer of the king's wardrobe,
 delivered to the exchequer a certain book touching the account of
 John Benstead, entitled *Liber de unde respondebit anno secundo*
 (139 fol.), and a bag containing particulars of the accounts of divers
 offices of the "hospicium" of 1 Ed. II
 279, line 2, Melton's accounts were completed and presented for audit by his two

PAGE

- deputies, Robert Wodehouse and Richard Ferriby; *M.R.*, *K.R.* 89,
M.R., *L.T.R.* 86, (9 Ed. II), *Communia-Recorda*—Easter term, under
marginal heading *Anglia*.
6, For examples relating to Droxford's accounts, see *M.R.*, *K.R.* 103/149
and *Mem. Rolls*, 1-5 Ed. III *passim*
14, In 1331, the books of Warley's account were in the exchequer;
C.C.R. 1330-33, p. 250
22, For an example of the delays in presenting Wodehouse's account,
see *M.R.*, *K.R.* 103/150
n. 6, Waltham was still molested by the exchequer in 1331, *C.C.R.* 1330-33,
p. 213. Cf. above iv. 91, n. 3
284, line 13, for cause read course
285, n. 2, line 1, for XXXV read xxxvii. The ordinances enclosed are, Mr. R. L.
Atkinson says, Chancery, Parl. Proc. 4/8
294, n. 2, line 3, delete and daily, and for seal read seals
300, line 9, for August 20 read July 7
lines 14-15, delete a month before he lost the privy seal, and for 1323,⁴ read
1323.⁴
the last sentence should read: Thus, he kept his household and horses at
Witsand from 24 Feb. to 25 March, 1320,
awaiting the king's proposed journey to
France, but then they returned to London
because the visit was postponed to the summer.
n. 2, last line, Thomas Catel was still prosperous in 5 Ed. III; *Coram Rege*
Roll, no. 284, m. 2
301, n. 4, see above iii. 2; iv. 91-92 and n. 1
304, lines 23-25, see above ii. 301, n. 4
note, line 1, for 1314 read 1315; cf. above v. 110: last line, for IV read v
305, n. 3, Ayleston is mentioned as keeper of the privy seal on 16 May, 1324, in
Cobham's *Register* X, 95
309, line 19, for Ayleston read Harleston
20, delete infant [He was about 14]
328, line 14, for July 1319.⁴ read January 1319.⁴
330, n. 2, Was this Richard of Lusteshull the Richard of Lusteshull warden of
St. Cross, Winchester, who died in or before 1349? *Reg. Wykeham*,
II, 29
339, n. 4. See also *C.F.R.* iii. 137, 139, 140, 142-3. For the special clerk, see
William Coshall in *I.R.* 201 (20 March)
340, line 11, Miss M. H. Mills tells me that a whole set of sheriffs' accounts for
forfeited lands (1322) exists, and that *Sheriffs Accounts* 15/6
contain, among various accounts, that for the lands of Mortimer
of Wigmore.
341, line 2. This passage must be modified in the light of *E.H.R.* XXXVIII,
63-71; XXXIX, 482. Cf. above iii. 19, n. 2
345, n. 2, line 5, for 562-680 read 662-680.
346, line 3, after for insert nearly
4, for keepership read receivership
351, heading, for reversed read reserved

VOLUME III.

PAGE

- 6, line 22, *for* Robert Harleston *read* William Harleston
 8, n. 1, line 1, *for* oin *read* om
 17, n. 4, line 5, *for* 28 Nov. *read* 30 Nov.
 24, n. 3, *for* Edmund Bohun *read* Edward Bohun
 25, line 23, *delete* to court
 26, *for* or to pay *read* or to court to pay
 29, n. 6, *for* Edmund Bohun *read* Edward Bohun
 34, line 8, *for* Maurice of Berkeley *read* Thomas of Berkeley
 18 *for* at once *read* soon. [Viz. 8 Dec. 1330 (*C.P.R.*, 1330-34, p. 22). But the office of justice of Chester to which he had been appointed for life on 27 Aug., 1328 (*C.P.R.* 1327-30, p. 317, and in which he was still acting on 9 Oct., 1330 (*Chester Plea Roll*, 42, m. 1), was taken from him, and his deputy was ordered to surrender the office to William Clinton on 23 Oct. 1330 (*C.P.R.*, 1330-34, p. 13, cf. *infra*, p. 37).]
 36, line 6, *for* On the day *read* When
 8, *for* two *read* four
 39, n. 3 line 10, *for* *Scalaconica* *read* *Scalacronica*
 41, lines 20-21, I have somewhat exaggerated Stratford's non-residence as chancellor of Oxford, *see* *Snappe's Formulary*, pp. 76-7 (Ox. Hist. Soc.)
 n. 2, line 5, *before* William Skelton *insert* But his successor, John de Leche, was instituted on 10 Nov., 1338, and his successor,
 line 6, *for* before 28 Oct., 1340 *read* on 26 Dec., 1339; *Snappe's Formulary*, pp. 76-7 (Ox. Hist. Soc.)
 42, n. 3, line 5, *for* 14 Dec. *read* 1 Dec.
 line 7, *for* vol. v. *read* vol. vi.
 43, n. 6, last line, *for* vol. v. *read* vol. vi.
 44, Mr. Charles Johnson reminds me that for most of the period 1337-40 the king was out of England. Probably "K. and C." would not have been so common had he been at home all the time.
 53, line 1, *for* 1336 *read* 1334. Professor A. E. Prince drew my attention to this point, and I accept his emendation.
 n. 2, line 4, *for* 1324-34 *read* 1329-34
 54, line 5, *for* 1343 *read* 1344
 57, n. 2, Mr. Johnson assures me that "the place where the seal was has nothing to do with the dating of writs. The place-date may be either that of the warrant or of any of the places at which one or more of the clerks of the first bench might be stationed. Thus it will be found on examination that recognisances were taken in chancery at inconsistent places on the same day. Besides which, allowance has to be made for antedated writs authorising the taking of profits from a date before the grant was actually made."
 60, line 26, *for* London *read* Lincoln
 73, lines 3-10; Professor Prince tells me that he is convinced the framers of
 84, n. 1, lines 2-5; the Walton Ordinances had in mind three particular paymasters of the Scottish forces in 1337-38 (Ousefleet, St. Albans, and Weston), when they drew up the clauses, providing for the appointment and indicating the chief duties of a special treasurer of war. Since the grounds on which he bases his opinion are soon to be discussed in print by him,
 149, lines 1-2;

PAGE

- it would be out of place for me to disclose them here, but I gratefully acknowledge and accept his elucidation of this matter.
 74, n. 3, Mr. Johnson suggests that this section "only means that all drafts on the wardrobe, like those on the exchequer, if for extraordinaries, must be made by warrant of privy seal, the warrant being similarly controlled by the clerk of the chamber."
 76, n., last line, *for* and § IV "The Signet and the Secretary." *read* § IV The Signet under Richard II, and § V The Secretary and the Signet Office under Richard II
 93, n. 1, the P.R.O. unclassified fragment is now described as *Exchequer Miscellanea*, 4/53
 100, n. 2, Kilsby is also described as "nostre chancellor" in *Anc. Deeds*, v. xxi. 24b line 11, *for* regularly *read* occasionally
 102, line 25, *for* Dec. 7 *read* Dec. 8
 112, nn. 2, 3, *transfer from note 2 to note 3* "The writs are dated," etc.
 116, last line, *for* the prebend *read* this prebend
 117, n. 1, This note needs to be revised entirely. Professor A. Hamilton-Thompson and Mr. Edgar B. Graves have both pointed out to me that my conjectures are unnecessary, and Mr. Hamilton-Thompson has most kindly traced for me the history of the relationship between the treasurership of York and the prebend of Wilton. Wilton was certainly a prebend in the church of York from c. 1250 when it was annexed to the treasurership by archbishop Gray (Reg. Gray Surtees Soc. 56, p. 198). Owing, however, to the annexation of a second prebend to the office, it was detached from the treasurership c. 1300 for about fifty years. This treatment of Wilton as a separate prebend was overlooked by Le Neve. As Kilsby had been earlier granted the prebend of Wilton, on 6 April, 1337 (*C.P.R.* 1334-38, pp. 413, 424), my remarks on the difficulties of dating writs of chancery are out of place here; the "lately" of the writ of 15 April, 1340, obviously refers to the grant made in 1337, which was made in archbishop Melton's lifetime, whereas any grant made after 4 April, 1340, was not.
 120, n. 2, *for* John Darcy, the elder, and the cousin, steward of the household, *see also* *C. Pap. Reg. Let.* III, 12; *Foedera* II, 1115
 152, n. 3, last line, The answer to my question, Where is the "roll of Brittany?" is, Mr. Charles Johnson tells me, that a part of it, a mere fragment, has now been found in the P.R.O. and classed as Patent Rolls (Supplementary) 28A (roll of Vannes)
 153, line 7, *for* now finally *read* temporarily. He was re-appointed chief baron in 1345
 160, n. 2, line 9, *for* Thoresby *read* Hatfield
 161, line 14, *for* 1345 *read* 1344
 16, *for* 1345 *read* 1344
 25, *for* nearly *read* over
 n. 3, line 1, *after* act *insert* at the wardrobe
 163, line 8, William Kilsby's accounts for the chamber were audited before 8 Dec., 1343, on which date the exchequer was ordered to discharge Kilsby; *C.C.R.* 1339-41, p. 618
 169, n. 7, line 1, *delete* and before Calais
 176, n. 1, line 1, *for* Winwick *read* Kilsby

PAGE

- 177, line 17, *after* secretaries *insert* of state
 186, n. 3, line 1, *for* On July 1369 *read* In July 1369
 190, line 20, *delete* of Fors *and insert* ancient *before* house
 203, line 3, *for* 1345 *read* 1344
 204, line 14, Mr. Charles Johnson points out to me that Henry III coined gold, though on a very small scale.
 206, n. 3, *for* 166-169 *read* 166, 168 and n. 2, 169, 170
 212, n. 2, line 4, *for* 1346 *read* 1345
 214, n. 2, line 8, *for* one occasion *read* several occasions
 215, n. 4, lines 22-3, *for* the lay John Waltham, brother of the subdean, married a sister of Thoresby, *read* a sister of Thoresby married an uncle (a Waltham) of the subdean and his lay brother. *Add to the pedigree*, another brother of John Thoresby, archbishop of York, Geoffrey Thoresby, who acted in 1347 as John's agent for receiving money; *I.R.* 339/44
 218, lines 20-21, *for* chamberlainship *read* barony
 219, line 21, *for* (1350-53) *read* (1350-54)
 23, *for* (1355-56) *read* (1354-55); *for* (1356-60) *read* (1355-60)
 222, line 20, *for* therefore was relieved of *read* seems to have retained his office although forsaking
 223, line 17, *for* sealed at Woodstock *read* dated at Woodstock
 224, line 19, *for* Brétigni-lès-Chartres *read* Brétigni-lès-Chartres
 227, line 24, *for* king's *read* kings'
 233, n. 1, line 7, *read* and died 11 Sept. 1362 (*M.R.*, *K.R.*, 139, *Com. E.t. Ad. rec.*)
 234, line 15, *for* until 1371 *read* together for
 16, *for* nearly five *read* three and a half
 after When he resigned *insert* the great wardrobe in 1371
 30, *for* 1362 *read* 1361
 237, line 11, *for* begin *read* begins; *for* enrolled *read* issued
 n. 8 from previous page, line 4, *for* writ of privy seal *read* bill of privy seal
 238, n. 3, lines 11-13, *see* vol. v. 38, n. 5, *for* a correction of this statement
 241, line 20, *for* carry *read* carries
 248, n. 2, line 7, *after* clerk *insert* in 1367, *and delete the rest of the line*
 8, *delete* in 1369
 251, line 3, *for* Worcester *read* Bath and Wells
 253, line 5, *for* 1368 *read* 1366. n. 4, line 3, *for* 1870 *read* 1370
 278, line 12, *transpose* chancery *and* exchequer
 26, *delete* the outgoing controller of the wardrobe
 n. 9, line 2, *for* them *read* the treasury
 279, line 6, *for* 1372 *read* 1371
 7, *for* (1376) *read* (1376-77), *and for* (1376-77) *read* (1377)
 15, *for* household *read* wardrobe
 296, n. 2, line 3, *for* on 1377 *read* in 1377
 326, n. 5, from p. 325, line 5, *delete* quotation marks. [The calendar says "the late King Edward, the late prince of Wales" etc.]
 6, *Before for insert* quotation marks "
 332, line 11, *for* 28 June *read* 26 June
 23, *for* roll *read* rôle
 336, n. 2, line 1, *for* an *read* a
 370, line 1, *for* office *read* household
 371, n. 3, last line, *for* v. *read* iv.
 376, n. 2, line 3, *for* de la Ware *read* de la Mare

PAGE

- 378, n. 2, *for* the dates of Scrope's appointment and entry into office, *see* the corrigendum to p. 380, line 8
 380, line 8, Courtenay only left office on 30 Nov., 1381, and Scrope's appointment and entry into office were made only on 4 Dec., 1381 (*C.C.R.* 1381-85, p. 97), despite the payment to him of his "fee of wax" from 30 Oct., 1381; *cf.* p. 378, n. 2
 381, n. 1, line 3, *for* 1386 *read* 1380
 405, n. 1, lines 4, 5, *for* on his way on an official journey to Rome *read* whilst paying an official visit to the Curia. M. Edouard Perroy has kindly reminded me that the Curia was then at Genoa. *Cf.* v. 215.
 9, *for* § IV *read* § V
 419, n. 3 (cont. p. 420, line 48), *for* Worcester *read* Woodstock
 422, n. 4, line 1, *for* (f. 76) *read* pp. 211-2
 2, *for* printed *read* published
 5, *for* Lydd *read* Lyde
 424, line 23, *for* Shrewsbury *read* Nottingham
 446, n., Richard Ronhale was warden of the King's Hall at Cambridge. His accounts, 49 Ed. III—1 R. II, are in *Exch. Accts.*, F. 3 R. II B. But Simon Neyland accounted 1-8 R. II and Thomas Hetherset 8-14 R. II, and Ralph Selby later. Was Ronhale put into chancery direct from his wardenship? He was not in the first form till 1382. He furnishes an instance of a King's Hall man going into public service.
 454, line 18, *for* Neville *read* Arundel
 462, line 21, *for* a dean of York *read* dean of York
 467, n. 2, lines 5, 6, *transfer* "from before of to before plus
 471, n. 2, line 15, *for* June *read* February
 481, n. 5, line 3, *for* London."; *read* London."
 486, line 7, *for* July 7 *read* June 7
 493, n. 1, line 3, *for* sealing *read* drafting

 vi. line 28, *for* 1377-99 *read* 1327-77
 ix, line 9, *for* 1355-56 *read* 1333-56
 xiv, line 22, *under* "List of Documents," etc., *for* wardrobe *read* exchequer
 4, n. 1, last line (p. 5), *delete* 27 Sept.
 7, line 5, *for* 17 September *read* 18 September
 n. 4, *for* § IV.—The Signet and the Secretary *read* § V.—The Secretary and the Signet Office under Richard II
 27, n. 1, [for new facts on this matter *see* *E.H.R.* XLVII. (1932), 276-280.—J. T.]
 34, line 8, *for* sealed *read* tested
 35, line 15, *delete* permanent
 39, n. 2, line 6, *for* at *read* from
 41, *transpose* notes 4 and 5
 46, n. 2, line 1, *for* pp. *read* p.
 63, n. 1, line 5, *for* seal *read* fee
 71, line 7, *insert* comma *after* knight (bis)

VOLUME IV.

PAGE

- 72, line 7, evidence of Cusance's activity as treasurer of the household of Edward of Windsor is also furnished by *Cal. Chan. Warrants*, i. 560
 n. 4, line 4, for nephew read brother. For this correction I am indebted to Mr. G. J. de Cusance Mead
 6, for 5 Dec, 1342 read 11 Dec. 1345
 79, line 11, for 29 September, 1332 read 18 November, 1331
 85, n. 1, line 1, for £65,920 read £65,930
 96, n. 4, line 3, for 1333 read 1334
 97, n., Professor A. E. Prince has pointed out to me the existence in *MSS. Cotton Nero C.*, viii. of the wardrobe controllers' accounts for 8-11 Edward III, 1334-37, which supplement the enrolled account of keeper Ferriby (1334-37). The controllers who served under Ferriby were William de la Zouch (1334-35) and Edmund de la Beche (1335-37). Their accounts are valuable not only for the details they supply illuminative of the wardrobe's part in the conduct of the Scottish war, but also for the light they shed on contemporary military organisation and development. Professor Prince is engaged in a study of this last subject and came upon these accounts in the course of his investigations. [See *E.H.R.* XLVI. 353 ff.]
 100 (line 18 to end), Professor Prince has suggested to me that "the beginning of 1338" is too early a date to place the "languishing" of the Scottish war, and that the government at York was not as ineffective as I have implied. He points out that the army and garrisons functioning in Scotland, until, certainly July 1338, were of considerable size and capacity, and that the payment and control of these forces were attended to methodically and efficiently. As Mr. Prince is working out these, and other related problems, in some detail, and expects to publish the result at an early date (see *corrigendum* under iii. 73, lines 3-10, etc.), I need only say here that I am glad to accept his modification of my too sweeping statements.
 106, n. 1, lines 7-9, Professor Prince has suggested to me that Melsa's story may well relate to the fire referred to in the wardrobe account 203/190, quoted above, p. 103, n. 1, lines 3-4
 108, line 8, for cl rk read clerk
 111, line 18, for £87,838 read £87,833
 120, line 18, for £25,925 read £25,926
 123, n., line 24, for 19 June read 16 June
 135, line 8, for £132,182 read £132,181
 137, line 21, for under three keepers, Buckingham, Retford and Walton read under two keepers, Buckingham and Retford
 138, line 30, for £149,722, read £154,722
 143, n. 1, line 9, See v, 307, n. 3
 144, n. 1, line 1, after example, insert on 26 July, 1359
 2, for Arundel read Warwick
 150, line 6, for overhanding read overhauling
 155, n. 3, line 4, for on read in
 156, line 12, for 1365 read 1361
 n. 5, line 2, for keeper read controller
 163, line 14, after Retford insert, who became an ordinary baron
 15, for ordinary barons read treasurer
 164, line 12, for treasurer of the exchequer read keeper of the wardrobe

PAGE

- 166, line 12, for £18,850 read £18,801
 182, n. 3, line 1, for reges read regis
 190, n. 1, line 4, for deseruiit read descruuiit
 200, line 5, for his read John's
 205, line 18, delete to the treasury and
 19, for were read was; for rewards read reward
 222, line 17, for Berkhamstead read Berkhamsted
 231, n. 1, The petition is extant (A.P. 8336) but is printed in *Rot. Parl.* from the late copy here referred to. This note is furnished by Mr. R. L. Atkinson
 232, n. 1, for p. 36 read p. 361
 241, line 6, for Isabella read Avelina; and for This great lady read Avelina's mother, Isabella Redvers. Cf. *E.H.R.* XLIV, 433
 12, for historically so read henceforth
 13, after Holderness insert.; delete that; and begin new sentence with It is
 247, n. 3, for *Ib.* pp. read *C.F.R.* v.
 255, n. 1, line 1, for v. read vi.
 257, n. 4, delete 116-18
 261, lines 21-24, see v. 180, and *E.A.* 390/8/7, a wardrobe account of 1344 in which Hatfield is again described as "clerk of the king's secret seal."
 262, line 17, for Richard read Robert
 n. 1, delete chap.
 269, lines 11-13, delete sentence Already . . . 1348.²
 n. 2, delete
 277, n. 3, line 11, for 1341 read 1337
 302, line 5, for keepers read receivers
 333, n. 4, last line, for p. 234 read p. 334
 334, line 19, for 1384 read 1384-85
 338, n. 6, for *Ch.R.* 146, Nos. 519 and 152, read *Ch.R.* 146/19; 152/11-18
 339, n. 1, for v. read vi
 340, line 29, for Huntington read Huntingdon
 345, I am indebted to M. Edouard Perroy for the following additions to my list of Knights of the Chamber:

Felbrigg, George	Jan. 1393	<i>Edin. Univ. Lib. MS. Laing</i> , 351, f. 27 v. ⁹
Harleston, John	1384	<i>Ib.</i> f. 123.
Lysse, William	1390-96	<i>Ib.</i> f. 47 v. ⁹

 381, n. 4, line 2, delete later
 386, n. 1, lines 10-12, Miss Rose Graham's paper on "The Order of St. Antoine de Viennois and its English Commandery, St. Anthony's, Threadneedle Street," is now published in the *Archaeological Journal*, LXXXIV (1927), pp. 341-406. The pages on which the Macclesfields are mentioned are 358-61. John Macclesfield the younger was made Master of St. Anthony's for life on 21 Feb., 1392, but the elder Macclesfield was again made master for life on 8 April, 1392, and remained Master until 1423
 388, line 10, for 1378 read 1377
 411, line 20, for ten read fifteen
 416, n. 1, for *Enr. Acc. (W. & H.)* m. 49 read *Enr. Acc. (W. & H.)* 3/49
 417, n. 1, for vol. v. read vol. vi.
 420, n. 1, line 21, for Pipe 134 17 Edw. 1 read Pipe 138, 21 Edw. (account for 17 Edw. 1)

PAGE

- 420, n. 1, line 22, *for* Pipe 135, 8 Edw. I *read* Pipe 138, 21 Edw. I (account for 18 Edw. I)
 436, n., line 2, *for* *disposidit* *read* *disposuerit*
 446, n. 6, line 6, *for* J. de Ferriby *read* R. de Ferriby
 449, line 7, Mr. Charles Johnson points out to me that the *custos cambii* or warden or keeper of the mint was responsible for providing the bullion for coinage and taking the king's profit. The *magister monete* was responsible for the weight and fineness of the coin.
 9, *add* Above, p. 422.
 460, line 10, *for* *spoilation* *read* *spoliation*

VOLUME V.

- x, lines 16 and 17, *for* William Skirlaw *read* Walter Skirlaw
 xiv, Section V, line 2, *for* Braybrooke *read* Braybrook
 111, Mr. J. H. Johnson points out that *MSS. Cotton Nero, C, viii*, shows Donnington acting in the summer of 1335
 210, line 13. For doubts as to Richard's cheerful acquiescence *see B.J.R.L.*, Jan. 1930, pp. 145 *ff.*
 220, n. 1, *see* addendum to iv. 386, n. 1
 232, line 21, *for* 1276 *read* 1286
 265, lines 11-15 *should read*: between January, 1286, and September, 1289, the income from queen's gold was £2875, while between September, 1289, and November, 1290, queen's gold and the chattels of condemned Jews produced £1564 out of a total of £3898
 267, n. 1, *for* *C.P.R.* *read* *C.C.R.*
 274, n. 1, *for* pp. 11, 398 *read* pp. 101, 398
 275, n. 5, *after* *C.P.R.* *insert* 1327-30, pp. 66-69
 277, n. 1, *after* *C.P.R.* *insert* 1334-38
 289, n. 4, line 1, *for* *This ection* *read* *This section*
 299, line 22, *for* central officials *read* central officials—
 23, *read* commissioners—paid
 304, n. 2, line 4, *for* on letters *read* for the reissue of letters
 n. 9, from p. 303, line 2, *read* further such seals
 311, n. 2, line 3, *insert a comma after* registers
 318, n. 1, lines 2-3, *for* "the daughter of Payn" *read* the lady Fitzpayn. Miss L. J. Redstone has kindly drawn my attention to this point and refers me to *Complete Peerage*, 2nd ed. v. 452, for the Fitzpayns and Wisley Manor.
 329, n. 1, line 1, *insert* mentioned in *before E.A. 179/8*
 333, n. 1, *insert* e.g. *M.B.E., T.R.*, 279, f. 228 *before* see below
 357, line 14, *after* issues *insert* and the bailiff of Risborough made payments of his farm there ²
 n. 2, *add* and f. 62
 371, n. 5, line 5, *before* as *insert* and containing the note of warrant homout, ich dene,

PAGE

- 390, n. 2, *for* *granted* *read* *granted to*. This and the next correction were kindly sent by Mr. R. L. Atkinson
 407, line 8, *for* Cornwall *read* Chester
 9, *for* March 29 *read* March 17
 431, n. 2, line 5, *add* See Plate VI below

VOLUME VI.

- 30, line 24, Philip Everdon, *see corrigendum to* ii. 39, n. 3
 68, line 23. Professor Tait has furnished the following note. Peter of Galicia (de Galiciano), King's clerk, constable of Bordeaux, 1329-1331, was employed in missions abroad under Edward II and Edward III. He received from bishop Halton of Carlisle the rich living of Horncastle, Lincolnshire, before 2 September, 1313 (*Register of Halton (C. and Y. Soc.)*, Introd., pp. xxxv-vi; *C.P.R.*, 1313-17, p. 14), and was canon in the church of Rouen (*ib.* 1324-27, p. 88), and of Agen (*ib.* 1327-30, p. 455). He was living in 1334 (*ib.* 1334-38, p. 31).

INDEX

BY

MABEL H. MILLS.

PREFATORY NOTE.

PROFESSOR TOUT originally entrusted the compilation of the Index to Dr. Broome, and she had prepared a large number of preliminary slips for persons and places, a smaller number for subjects, when his illness necessitated her giving up this part of the work. It was in these circumstances that I was asked at her suggestion to take over the Index—to finish what she had begun. For the arrangement of material and the general scheme, I must take full responsibility, though the original plans have been carefully followed wherever practicable, but experience of what was required made some modifications desirable as the work progressed. To make a perfect index is an impossible task, and the present attempt will not escape its share of criticism; but it may be pleaded that a strenuous effort has been made to draw up a logical scheme, to assist scholars and students to find the information they need, to make easier the task of co-ordinating the material on the various offices of state, and to render more readily available the encyclopædia of information on many sides of mediæval life which is so marked a feature of the book.

My work with the Index would have been considerably more difficult had it not been for the invaluable assistance that I have received from various persons, to whom it is pleasant to make acknowledgment for all that they have done to help me. To Dr. Broome I am specially grateful for her cordial co-operation and her unfailing kindness in elucidating the problems that I have taken to her. She has also read the proofs and helped with the identification of places. Miss Agnes Sandys generously contributed the subject slips of Vol. II., pp. 51-169, before my work had begun. Miss H. M. Cam made several useful suggestions. Mr. Charles Johnson and Mr. Hilary Jenkinson of the Public Record Office were most kind in giving me the benefit of their experience with regard to methods of arrangement and other knotty points. Certain

sections have benefited by the review of them by Professor Johnstone and Mrs. Sharp, especially with regard to the Queens' and Black Prince's Households and Aquitaine. I want also to record my gratitude to Miss Edith Scroggs for the work which she did on the identification of English place names and to Miss Florence Kemp for her cheerful and accurate assistance in the duller and more mechanical side of the work. Finally, I am deeply in debt to Professor Tait and Mr. McKechnie for all that they have done at every stage of the work to render my task easier, and to Mrs. Tout for her courtesies throughout.

SCHEME.

GENERAL REMARKS.

This scheme, on the whole, follows the accepted rules for indexing, but a certain amount of modification was necessary to meet the special requirements of the case. Unless care and forethought were employed there was grave danger that the subject entries would be gathered together in a few main headings which would become utterly unmanageable. Again, there is a vast mass of information scattered throughout these volumes which will be of value to scholars not specifically or primarily interested in the history of administration. The scheme as it stands aims at overcoming these difficulties in three ways. (1) In the main administrative headings a single system of rather elaborate sectional headings has been rigidly adhered to as far as the central administration was concerned, and when necessary for the lesser groups, such as local government. (2) Special attention has been given to biographical sections, and every reference, however seemingly unimportant, has been included. (3) For certain types of subjects other than those mentioned in (1) the system has been to collect all the references into groups with generic names: into this category fall Crops and Grains, Arms and Armour, Textiles, Receptacles, Occupations. To summarise, administrative subjects have to some extent been decentralised, but elsewhere the arrangement has been to group scattered entries under a general heading with cross-references from the small to the large general group. It may be added that cross-references have been extensively employed throughout in order to bring the relative sections into relation with each other and to facilitate reference.

I. GENERAL ADMINISTRATIVE HEADINGS. These are headings dealing with general and abstract sides of the subject.

They include such subjects as ADMINISTRATION, FINANCE, RECORDS. These should only be searched for generalisations, the parallel sections under each office will be found to contain the information for that office. Thus, under *Administration* will be found Dr. Tout's plans for "the present work," but the individual schemes for Chamber and Wardrobe are found under these headings respectively.

II. ADMINISTRATIVE SECTIONS.

1. KING'S ADMINISTRATION. The most important offices are the Chamber, Chancery, Council, Exchequer, Household, Parliament, Privy Seal Office, Wardrobe, Great Wardrobe, and Privy Wardrobe.

Certain subjects do not fall strictly under the above headings, and yet they are closely allied with them. Of such are *the great officers of state*, the Chamberlain, the Chancellor, the Treasurer and similar officials. Or again the various *Seals* are a case in point: here all references to the Great Seal, the Privy Seal and their fellows have been grouped under the main heading Seals, but the Privy Seal Office is under Privy Seal Office under P., so as to make it possible to arrange this office on parallel lines to the other great offices of state.

A word of explanation of the use of the word *early* as a chronological indication is advisable. When there was a very large block of entries in any section, it was broken up by inserting the reigns to which the references applied. "Early" means any date before the reign of the first king given in that entry. On the other hand, *late* or more usually *later developments* usually refers to any date after 1399.

The material has been grouped under the following headings:—

(i) ADMINISTRATION. This is the general section and contains information and material which cannot be easily placed elsewhere.

(ii) CONNECTIONS AND COMPARISONS. Connections are links with other offices of state and household; comparisons those with subordinate administrations or with the institutions of other countries.

(iii) DEPARTMENTS. Here are grouped the actual departments of the particular office. For example, this section under Household brings together the Chamber, Council, Court, Domestic Offices, Hall, Marshalsea, Wardrobe and similar offices, but in the case of the more important there is only a cross-reference to the office itself (Wardrobe: *see* Wardrobe). In this way it is hoped to throw the various offshoots of the Household into relation with each other. This is a special case, since the household is the essence of the domestic administration, and in it are grouped certain really domestic offices (such as the kitchen) which do not appear elsewhere. But the same principle is followed in

the case of other offices of state, though the word "Departments" does not always appear.

(iv) FINANCES. Under this heading are three sub-sections, namely, *Revenue*, *Expenditure*, and *Accounts*, the whole section being designed to give information on the finances of each office. By collecting all these together from every administration, the reader will obtain all the information which Dr. Tout has accumulated on finance. It follows that when an account is discussed in the text from the point of view of audit it is properly included here, but when its bearings are diplomatic and record the particulars will be entered below under Records.

(v) QUARTERS AND TRAVELS. This includes all information about the office being in and out of court, the *hospicium*, the dining and sleeping arrangements, itineraries and transport.

(vi) RECORDS. The arrangement of this section consists of a preliminary paragraph containing information on the records as a whole, with the various classes of records in alphabetical order below.

(vii) REFORMS form a group to themselves which includes the information about the various ordinances and statutes as they affect the particular office of state.

(viii) SEALS. Into this section have been assembled all the details of the seals which at any time were connected with that office.

(ix) STAFF. It has not always been easy to distinguish between the staff responsible for the administration and the administration itself. These two sections and to a lesser extent some of the others are supplementary, so that it may be necessary to consult more than one to obtain all the information available.

Use of Italics.

The grouping of entries has been broken up as far as possible, so as to facilitate reference. It was found that there were groups of large sub-sections below those marked (i) to (ix) above. Italics have been employed to distinguish the titles of these. Thus, under Finance in any office are the italic headings *Revenue*, *Expenditure*, *Accounts*. Similarly, under RECORDS and STAFF italics are used. Here they may at first sight appear superfluous, but a reference to *Letters* or *Writs* under Records in any office, to *Receiver of the Chamber*, *Baron of the Exchequer*, or *Keeper of the Wardrobe* will reveal their purpose.

2. OTHER ADMINISTRATIONS.

- (1) QUEEN'S AND SUBORDINATE ROYAL ADMINISTRATIONS; and
- (2) MAGNATES' AND SIMILAR ADMINISTRATIONS.

Under both (1) and (2) a double system of indexing was found necessary, *i.e.*, under the name of the person concerned and under the appropriate administration. Thus the Queens' and Black Prince's households are under the name of the queen and under Edward of Woodstock with either a detailed entry or a cross-reference under Household, and similarly in other cases. The details of the arrangement under individuals is given below under Biography.

(3) LOCAL ADMINISTRATION. This is rather a miscellaneous group. In only a few cases will local administrative history be found here, since city and county chanceries and exchequers are not a common feature of the book, except in special cases, such as the palatinate administrations of Chester and Lancaster, and the administrations of Wales, Normandy, and Aquitaine. In other cases references should be made to the topographical section below.

(4) OF OTHER COUNTRIES. Under this heading have been grouped all references to parallel offices and organisations abroad. Here, as elsewhere under Section 2, the double system has been followed, and the references are also found under Empire, Europe, France, and similar titles.

In entries under Section 2 a compromise has been effected between the scheme outlined in Section 1 and the normal arrangement in indexes, according to the needs of the individual case, the determining factor being in most cases the length of the entry and its contents.

III. BIOGRAPHY.

1. ROYAL FAMILY AND MAGNATES. Members of the royal family are indexed under their Christian names, with cross-references from the names of their birth-places and titles. This rule only applies to the immediate family of the king: in the case of other relations, such as the earls and dukes of Lancaster, the ordinary rule for magnates, namely, indexing under the surname, has been adopted. Thus, Henry of Bolingbroke, Henry of Grosmont and Henry of Lancaster are under Lancaster, the earls of Arundel under FitzAlan, as also for the sake of uniformity are Sir John Arundel and the cardinal.

2. ECCLESIASTICS are indexed under their surnames, but since the connection of certain bishoprics and other ecclesiastical preferments with the civil service is a matter of some importance, a list of the holders will be found under the ecclesiastical title.

3. CIVIL SERVANTS. Where there are two or more men of the same name, they have been distinguished as far as possible by the use of numerals, and every effort has been made to distinguish between them.

William de Norwell may serve as an example of the nature of the problem. Several people have endeavoured to answer the question whether there were two men of this name or only one, and have failed to find a satisfactory solution. Where necessary, every entry has been re-examined after indexing, and an attempt made to ascertain Dr. Tout's final conclusions on the point.

The *grouping together of the several offices held by one civil servant*, or their separation, depended on the nature of the references in the text: thus in the case of certain holders of the chancellorship and treasurership, the references to both offices occurred on almost identically the same pages of the volume. Again, a minister who was always a bishop when he held office, would have both his office and ecclesiastical rank given each time. In such cases the two are grouped in one set of references to save space.

The *order of the offices* is sometimes alphabetical and sometimes in order of precedence: no definite rule has been adopted in these cases.

The use of *de* and *of* before a surname as far as possible follows the form used in the book.

IV. TOPOGRAPHY. Place names have been indexed even when they occurred only as part of the title of a person or the identification of the place from which a civil servant took his name. The general rule for identifications has been that (1) in the case of the British Isles and France the county or department has been given, but (2) since the places in other countries are nearly always well known, only the country has been given, unless there was special cause for making an exception. The addition of the abbreviations "co." for county, and "dep." for department, is not uniform, since variations were sometimes desirable for typographical and other reasons. Also absolute rigidity here and in the case of similar small points would have added considerably to the cost of production without adding to the value of the Index.

LOCAL ADMINISTRATION. Certain branches of local administration are more properly considered here, since they have no direct place in the sections dealing with the central administration, not being parallel developments to them. Such entries are to be found under the general headings Borough, City, County, Hundred, Sheriff, Town. Reference is also necessary to the individual places to ensure that all references have been found, for it was impossible to include every small reference over again under the general heading as well as under the place name, though all the more important are so grouped.

Also in some cases the entry occurs in yet a third place, as, for example, the writs for parliamentary expenses under parliament.

V. POLITICAL AND SOCIAL HISTORY. Neither of these have any obvious sections in the Index, but information about both can be easily obtained. The main new features of political history have been grouped under the events themselves, and also when necessary under the name of the king. The headings "Richard II." and to a lesser extent, "Edward II." and "Edward III." have assembled new facts and aspects of the subject. The Chapter Analyses in the Tables of Contents serves to supplement these sections, and accounts for the fact that greater emphasis has not been laid on this side of the Index. The Hundred Years War will be found as a section under France.

In the case of Social History, a great deal of valuable information may be gathered from the heading "Quarters and Travels" under each office of state, and from the collective headings such as Crops and Grains, Textiles, Arms and Armour, Animals, Bankers, Books, Occupations, Merchants, Clothing, and Furniture.

VI. ABBREVIATIONS.

CORRIGENDA. The form C. vi. with a page reference is used to attract the reader's attention to the fact that there is a correction on that subject at the given page of volume vi. Many of these corrections embody new discoveries and contributions made by other scholars, since the original volume was printed. They are thus important, and in a number of cases the references have been inserted in places where there is not an actual correction of the text but where the correction throws light on the subject of the entry. If the purpose of the reference is not obvious, an insertion has been made in the form (ref. ii. 235), i.e., reference vol. ii, page 235. This means that on the given page of vol. vi. will be found a correction of vol. ii. p. 235 which will throw light on the particular point where this entry occurs.

List of Abbreviations.

Abp.	archbishop.	Knt.	knight.
Alex.	Alexander.	Marg.	Margaret.
Bp.	bishop.	Nich.	Nicholas.
Co.	county.	Pet.	Peter.
C. vi.	corrigenda in vol. vi. at the given page.	Ph.	Philip.
Dep.	department.	Ra.	Ralph.
Edm.	Edmund.	Reg.	Reginald.
Edw.	Edward.	Rich.	Richard.
Ge.	Geoffrey.	Rob.	Robert.
Gilb.	Gilbert.	Rog.	Roger.
Hen.	Henry.	Si.	Simon.
Hu.	Hugh.	Ste.	Stephen.
Is.	Isabella.	Subordinate	subordinate royal.
Jo.	John.	Th.	Thomas.
Kath.	Katherine.	Walt.	Walter.
		Wi.	William.

INDEX.

- Aaron, the Jew, of London, v. 265 n. 3.
 Abacus (counting table), of exchequer,
 i. 93, 96 n. 3;
 for queen's exchequer, v. 239-40;
 for privy seal office, v. 74.
 Abberbury (Adderbury), Richard the
 elder, v. 261 n. 8.
 Sir Richard, in service of Black
 Prince and of Rich. of Bord-
 caux, iii. 330-2; iv. 191; v. 261;
 queen's chamberlain and member
 of her council, iv. 201 n. 1, 344;
 v. 261-3; knight of chamber,
 iii. 331, 404, 413 n. 3, 429; iv. 201
 n. 1, 334, 341, 344; vi. 57; re-
 ceiver of chamber, iv. 334-5;
 vi. 57.¹
see also Adderbury.
 Abbeville (France, dep. Somme),
 Edw. of Carnarvon's chancery at,
 ii. 180;
 canon of, v. 325;
 house in, v. 277 n. 5;
 prebends in collegiate church of St.
 Wulfran, v. 277 and n. 5.
 Abbeys: *see under* Monasteries.
 Abbots: *see under* Monasteries.
 Abductions, of Marg. de la Beche,
 iv. 130 n. 7; of Agnes "Lan-
 checron," iii. 424 n. 2; v. 260.
 Abel, John, queen's steward, v. 240.
 Aberden (co. Aberdeen), v. 128 n. 1,
 152 n. 2.
 Abergavenny (co. Monmouth), bailiff
 of, C. vi. 115;
 lordship of, iv. 275-6.
 Abergwili (co. Carmarthen), prebends
 and canonries at, iv. 77 n. 8;
 v. 88, 97 n. 2.
 Abingdon (co. Berks.), v. 65;
 market of, iv. 100 n. 2;
 monks of, iv. 405.
 Abingdon, Peter, of household of
 Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 168, 169
 n. 2, 171; C. vi. 121.
 Richard of, baron of exchequer,
 ii. 197 n. 4; chamberlain of
 North Wales, vi. 61.
 Abyton: *see* Abingdon.
 Acastr', Robert of, iv. 271 n. 6.
 Acastro, Roger de, i. 234.
 Acciaiuoli, society of, iv. 89.
 Accountancy: *see* Accounts; Book-
 keeping; Finance.
 Accountants, methods of, ii. 85;
 committed to Fleet, iv. 283.
 ACCOUNTS:
 KING'S ACCOUNTS:
 difficulties concerning figures in,
 i. 249 n. 1; ii. 85-7, 94 n. 2;
 errors in, iv. 430;
 allowances on, iii. 145; iv. 289
 n. 3, 319 n. 3, 320, 402 n. 3,
 411 n. 4;
 petition of Commons concerning
 arrears, iii. 8;
 law and custom of, iv. 90;
 magnates' commission to examine
 (1379), iii. 348.
 AUDIT: i. 262, 264, 272, 282, 295;
 ii. 66 n.; iii. 132-3; iv. 84,
 112;
 by king's councillors, iv. 335;
 of accounts of Peter de Rivaux:
see under name;
 special committee under Walton
 Ordinances (1338), iii. 70-2, 74-6,
 78; v. 12.

¹ There are apparently two men here, but it is difficult to distinguish the one from the other.

Foreign: *see under* Exchequer;
see also under Chamber;
 lands; Chancery; Embassies;
 Exchequer; Finance; House-
 hold; Lands; London (House
 of Converts); *Nuncios*: Purvey-
 ance; Seals; Privy; Wardrobe;
 Wardrobe, Great; Wardrobe,
 Privy; Works.

OTHER ACCOUNTS:

QUEEN'S ACCOUNTS:

see under Chamber; Exchequer;
 Household; Wardrobe; *or under*
 each queen by name.

SUBORDINATE HOUSEHOLD AC-
COUNTS:

see under Edw., son of Hen. III;
 Edw. of Carnarvon; Edw.
 of Windsor; Edw. of Wood-
 stock (Black Prince); Jo. of
 Gaunt.

MAGNATES' ACCOUNTS:

see under Household, Magnates';
 Clare, Eliz. of; Eresby; Lan-
 caster, Hen. of (1) and (3); Lan-
 caster, Th. of.

LOCAL ACCOUNTS:

of ministers (hidden in shire
 accounts), v. 339;
see also under Aquitaine; Chester,
 county and palatinate of; Corn-
 wall, duchy of; Flint, county
 of; Haverford; Holderness;
 Ponthieu; Sheriff; Templars;
 Wales.

of craftsmen, iv. 357.

of foreign countries: *see under*
 individual countries.

Accursi, Francesco, ii. 124 n.

Ace, Thomas, king's yeoman, iii. 40
 and n. 2.

Acquittance, letters of: *see* Letters.

Acquittances: *see* Exchequer.

Acre (Palestine), ii. 5 and n. 3, 23.

Acta consilii: *see* Council, king's.

Acton (co. Midd.), iii. 2 n. 3.

Acton Burnell (co. Salop), ii. 61 n. 2.

Acton, Nicholas, king's clerk, chamber-
 lain and escheator of North
 Wales, vi. 62, 64.

Acts, of attainder, iii. 432-3;

of 1388, reversal of, iv. 1, 5;

of Union with Wales, v. 144 n. 1;
see also Council, Great; Ordinances;
 Parliament; Privy seal office;
 Statutes.

Adam, the chamberlain, i. 80, 89 n. 4.

Adam, king's tailor: *see* Adenettus.

Adam le Tayllur de Bidek: *see*
 Adenettus.

Adams, G. B., *Origin of the English
 Constitution*, i. 6 n.

Adderbury, Thomas, keeper of queen's
 horses, v. 264:

see also Abberbury.

Adderley (co. Salop), ii. 351 n. 5.

Adenettus (Adinettus, Admettus),
 king's tailor, ii. 159; iv. 358
 n. 5, 385, 388, 394; clerk of,
 iv. 370 n. 1; controller of great
 wardrobe, iv. 419; keeper (buyer)
 of great wardrobe, ii. 25, 62 n. 6;
 iv. 352 n. 3, 369-73, 419, 420-1 nn.,
 429 n. 1; vi. 35; C. vi. 129
 (ref. to iv. 420 n. 1).

ADMINISTRATION:

CENTRAL:

i. 1-17, 28-9, 155, 174, 177-87,
 214, 232, 242, 313-7;
 present work on, i. 18-25, 28-9,
 31, 177-8;
 decreasing value of household
 accounts for, iii. 177-8;
 early, i. 12, 100, 108 n. 4, 177-
 87;
 tendencies of, v. 187, 228-30;
 separation from court, ii. 47-9;
 iv. 177;
 departments of, iv. 87 n. 3, 129;
 development of, ii. 47-9, 268;
 iii. 201, 323-4; iv. 216, 225;
 concentration in Tower of
 London, iv. 280;
 transference of civil servants,
 iv. 152-3: *see also under* Civil
 Service; *and under* each de-
 partment;
 under Hen. III, i. 264-78,
 294-5; ii. 2-3; iii. 323;
 position of Pet. de Rivaux,
 i. 216-32; overseas, i. 146 n. 2,
 149, 269-71, 292-4, 304-5;
 under Edw. I, ii. 1-9, 153-5;
 co-operation of departments,

ii. 91 n. 2; crisis and trials
 of 1289, ii. 65-8;
 under Edw. II, importance
 of reign, ii. 188; chamber
 and, ii. 355-6;
 under Edw. III, comparison
 of changes in 1326 and 1330,
 iii. 30; relations with
 Papacy, iii. 220-1; position
 of chamber, iv. 304; early
 years, iii. 40-62, 323; Walton
 ordinances (1338), iii. 77-80,
 183-4, 221-4, 227-8; iv. 118-
 19; v. 11-14, 55; crisis of
 1340-1, ii. 66; iii. 42, 110-14,
 118-42, 171; iv. 252, 294;
 v. 320; archbishop Strat-
 ford's theory, iii. 127; dur-
 ing period 1360-71, iii. 231,
 257, 263-5; national balance-
 sheets (c. 1363-5), iii. 242, *see
 also under* Exchequer; Wyke-
 ham's policy, iii. 264; at end
 of reign, iii. 281-2, 287-8, 318;
 iv. 152-3; the crisis of 1371,
 iii. 231, 266-80; v. 328; com-
 parison with crisis of 1341,
 iii. 274-5; Black Prince's
 policy (1371-6), v. 398-9;
 Jo. of Gaunt's position in
 1373-7, iii. 285-321 *passim*;
 work of Good Parliament
 (1376), iii. 288-90, 299-300,
 303-7; effect of wars on,
 iii. 56, 66-8, 79, 141; iv. 98-
 118, 138, 254, 265, 294;
 v. 12-15, 55-6, 129; centre at
 York, iii. 56-61; iv. 101,
 395, *see also* York; during
 Hundred Years' War (1338-
 41), iii. 56, 67-8, 90-121
passim; (1341-60), iii. 160-73,
 224-30; iv. 250; v. 21-6, 37;
see also France (Hundred
 Years' War);
 under Rich. II, iv. 187; abuses,
 iii. 373, 380, 391, 408; iv. 16-
 17, 45, 48; military develop-
 ment of household, iv. 198;
 during minority, iii. 323, 336,
 341-2, 346, 349-50; poll tax
 and Peasants' Revolt, iii. 359-
 66, 373, 385; 1382-9, iii. 385-7,
 418, 421, 428, 438-9, 447;

king in control (1389),
 iii. 456-7, 465; king's council,
 iii. 465-9; movements in
 1392, iii. 480-2; during visits
 to Ireland, iii. 487-95; iv. 53-
 5, 57; during visits to Calais,
 iv. 3-4; during period of auto-
 cracy, iv. 35, 41-2; migra-
 tions of departments (1398),
 iv. 34; during revolution of
 1399, iv. 61-4; effect of,
 iv. 64-8;

after 1399, departmental inter-
 change continued, iv. 225;
 Tudor household, iv. 202;
 place of queen's household in,
 v. 231-2;

see also under Army; Chamber;
 Chancery; Council; Court,
 king's; Courts, Law; Ex-
 chequer; Finances; House-
 hold; Parliament; Regent;
 Seals; State; War; Ward-
 robe; Wardrobe, Great;
 Wardrobe, Privy.

EXECUTIVE:

functions of, i. 5; weakness of,
 iv. 66; separation of court
 and national administration,
 i. 177-81; under Rich. II,
 iii. 388.

REFORM: under Edw. II, ii. 189,
 194, 205-7, 342-3; iv. 83;
 under Edw. III, iii. 154, 257-9;
 iv. 97, 113, 129;
 commissions to enquire (1379-
 81), iii. 351-4, 356, 358, 380-2;
 of 1382-9, iii. 386-7, 389, 452;
 by continual and great council
 of 1386-7, iii. 415-17;
 in 1388, iii. 428, 436-43;
see also under Ordinances;
 Reforms; *and under* in-
 dividual departments.

COMPARISONS:

with queen's, v. 230-1;
 with Black Prince's, v. 295, 394,
 429-30;
 with Jo. of Gaunt's, v. 430-1;
 with magnates', v. 429-31;
 with European countries, i. 7;
 iii. 200; with France, ii. 312-
 13; v. 142-9, 179, 196-9, 201.

OTHER ADMINISTRATIONS:

SUBORDINATE ROYAL:

of queen, v. 231-89; inquiry into, v. 236, 238, 255, 271, 283;
of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 165-87;
of Edw. of Woodstock (Black Prince), v. 289-440.

LOCAL ADMINISTRATION: i. 10;
declared against Edw. II, iii. 4;
in Walton ordinances, iii. 74;
removal of officials in 1341, iii. 274;
under Rich. II, iv. 16-17, 42-4;
later developments, iv. 68;
of Edw. of Carnarvon's domains, ii. 169-70;
relations of Gascony to English departments, v. 301;
see also Aquitaine; Boroughs; Chester; Cornwall; Counties; Lancaster; Ireland; London; Palatinates; Poitou; Ponthieu; Towns; Wales;
and under each county.

FOREIGN:

see Europe; Empire; Papacy;
and under individual countries.

Administrator, professional, iii. 218-20, 447;
of Edw. of Windsor, v. 315 n. 4;
of Edw. of Woodstock, v. 312, 315;
of Rob. Tawton's estates, iv. 78.

Admirals: *see under* Admiralty.

ADMIRALTY:

king's wardrobe as, ii. 143;
court of: *see under* Courts, law;
international code of, iii. 468;
admirals, under Edw. III, iii. 110, 278, 356 n. 4, 397, 402-3; iv. 166 n. 3; under Rich. II, iii. 343, 396-7, 402-3, 417, 439, 455; iv. 45, 50, 54; under Hen. IV, iv. 63; Sir Walt. Manny, iv. 101, 110; headquarters of, iii. 468 n.; under-admiral, iv. 166 n. 3.

Advocate, at court of Rome, iii. 462;
in ecclesiastical courts, iii. 462;
iv. 18 n. 2.

Advowries, ii. 170 n. 2.

Advowsons, ii. 354; iv. 248-9, 275 n. 4;
v. 183, 276: *see also* Benefices.

Aeth, William d', steward of household, i. 314 n. 4; vi. 41.

Agen (France, Lot et Garonne), v. 269 n. 3;
archives of, v. 406 n. 5;
bishop, ii. 64;
canon, C. vi. 131;
citizens of, i. 271-2.

Agenais (France), i. 19 n.; v. 269, 292 n. 2;
receiver of, iv. 427 n. 1.

Agincourt (France, Pas de Calais), battle of, iv. 225.

Agisters, ii. 363.

Aids, value of, iii. 146;

from towns, i. 105;

for knighting king's eldest son, ii. 101 n. 1;

for marrying king's eldest daughter, i. 105;

prohibited without consent of parliament, iii. 105;

collectors and taxers of, iii. 129.

Aigle, l', honour of, v. 279.

Aiguebelle (France, Savoie), in Maurienne, collegiate church of, i. 263.

Aigueblanche, James of, keeper of wardrobe of Eleanor of Provence, i. 255 and n. 1, 263; v. 234, 267 n. 3.

Peter of, keeper of wardrobe, i. 260-3; vi. 25, 74-5; C. vi. 116; bishop of Hereford, i. 262, 293 n. 1.

Ailward, chamberlain, i. 109 n. 2.

Aire, river, bridge over, ii. 244.

Aire, Jehan d': *see* Dayre, Jo. of.

Airmyn on the Humber (co. York.), ii. 306 and n. 1.

Airmyn, family of, ii. 306 n. 1.

Adam of, chancery clerk, ii. 280 n. 3, 306 n. 1.

Richard, chancery clerk, ii. 304; v. 3; keeper of rolls of chancery, ii. 307-8; iii. 214 n. 2; keeper of house of converts, iii. 103 n. 3, 214 n. 2; v. 4; clerk of privy seal, ii. 304-7 and nn.; v. 3, 100, 103, 110; C. vi. 123; keeper of great seal, ii. 308 n. 1; vi. 10; keeper of privy seal, v. 3-4, 20-1, 100; vi. 51.

William, chancery official, ii. 218-19, 221, 302 n. 2, 304, 306-9, 351; keeper of rolls of chancery, ii. 306-8; iii. 214 n. 1; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 43-4; vi. 22; keeper of great seal, ii. 218 n., 306-8; iii. 3, 5, 8; v. 3-4; vi. 7-11 (many times); chancellor's fee of, iv. 93 n. 3; keeper of privy seal, ii. 306-8; vi. 50; bishop of Norwich, ii. 218, 221, 307-8; iii. 3 and n. 1; vi. 10, 22.

Airvault (Aurea Vallis, France, Deux Sèvres), C. vi. 115.

Aiulf, chamberlain, i. 89 n. 4.

Akinn, Oliver of, ii. 37 n. 2.

Alan, the Templar, i. 272.

Alard, Stephen, of Winchelsea, ii. 359 n. 2.

Albano (Italy), cardinal bishop of, iv. 268 n. 8.

Albemarle: *see under* Aumale.

Albertini, society of, iv. 89.

Albinus, king's squire and chamberlain, ii. 319 n. 2; iv. 444-5.

Albret, Amanieu of, ii. 139 n. 5.

Aldeburgh, Richard de, justice of common bench, iv. 413 n. 3.

Aldermanbury: *see* London.

Aldersgate Street: *see* London.

Aldgate: *see* London.

Aldrington, Henry, tailor to Black Prince, v. 347 n. 2, 434 n. 4.

Aldworth (co. Berks), iv. 81 and n. 2.

Alewives: *see* Occupations.

Alexander III, king of Scotland, v. 150.

Alexander the porter, in king's household, ii. 159.

Alexander, valet, keeper of armour in Tower, iv. 445.

ALFONSO, son of Edw. I, ii. 165;

household of, ii. 7 n. 2, 165-6;

wardrobe of, iv. 369 n. 2;
C. vi. 120; keeper of, ii. 3 n. 5, 4, 7 n. 2, 43.

Algarkirk (co. Linc.), ii. 100 n. 1.

Aliens: *see* Foreigners.

Aljubarrota (Portugal), battle of, iii. 395.

All Souls College: *see* Oxford.

Allerchurch: *see* Alvechurch.

Allerthorpe, Lawrence, secondary, baron, and auditor of exchequer, iii. 456 n. 2.

Allerton, Richard, clerk of keeper of privy seal, v. 78 n. 5.

Robert, usher of chamber, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6.

Allies, of Edw. I, ii. 107, 119;

of Edw. III, iii. 66, 86, 104, 113;
iv. 80.

Allington (co. Lincoln), v. 380.

Allowances, on accounts: *see* Accounts.

Alloy: *see* Currency.

Almonds: *see* Food.

Almoner, king's, i. 245; ii. 48 n. 2;
iv. 107, 268; vi. 25; of Eleanor of Provence, v. 233; of Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 171; of Eresby household, ii. 182.

Almonry, clerks of: *see* Chancery (staff).

Alms, king's, i. 182, 308 n. 1; ii. 119 n. 2, 120 n. 1, 127 n. 1, 357; C. vi. 118, 120; entertainment of poor, ii. 277; from Hen. III, iv. 366; of Edw. III, iv. 109 n. 1, 118, 144-5, 166 n. 2, 172, 173 n. 2, 178, 180 n. 4, 181 n. 1, 294; from Rich. II, iv. 220 n.;

queen's, iv. 173 n. 2; v. 235 n. 2, 243, 273;

from Black Prince, v. 330, 346 n. 6, 348, 359;

to St. Anthony's Hospital, London, iv. 386 n. 1.

Alnoth, engineer, i. 163-4.

Alphonse of Poitiers, v. 269.

Alpibus, Peter de, queen's physician, v. 234.

Alton (Hants.), i. 75; iv. 179, 221 n. 2.

Alvechurch (Allerchurch, co. Worcester), iii. 419 n. 3; v. 218 n. 1.

Alveton, John, steward of Black Prince's chamber lands, v. 359, 439.

Ambassadors: *see* Embassies.

Amercements, i. 234; iii. 191;

by steward and marshals of king's household, ii. 264; of towns, ii. 264: *see also* Fines.

Amesbury (co. Wilts.), convent of, ii. 104 n. 2; v. 124 n. 1, 231 n. 2;

prioress of, v. 124 n. 1; Eleanor of Provence at, v. 232-3.

Amiens (France, Somme), i. 272, 306-7;
 ii. 176, 298 n. 2;
 Mise of, i. 308;
 treaty of, ii. 62.
 Ammunition, for Welsh castles, iv. 190;
 fabrication of, iv. 352.
 Amobrages, v. 255, 265-6.
 Amory, Richard, auditor for Wales
 and Cheshire, ii. 180; justice of
 North Wales, vi. 59-60; steward
 of household, ii. 273; vi. 42.
 Roger of, ii. 204, 205 n., 252 n. 1,
 340.
 Amounderness (co. Lancs.), hundred
 of, iv. 157, 158 n. 4.
 Ampelford (Ampleforth), John, clerk
 of market, iv. 110, 123 n., 124 n. 1.
 Ampleforth, J., iv. 128 n. 1.
 Amusements, Rich. II's taste in, iv. 5;
 of privy seal clerks, v. 108-9;
 games, king's, iv. 391; of Edw. the
 Black Prince, v. 308; played
 by students of inns of court and
 of chancery, iii. 446;
 interludes, ii. 357;
 masquerades, iv. 391;
 revels, iv. 176;
see also under Sports; Tournaments.
 Amwell, John of, controller of queen's
 household, collector of queen's
 gold, v. 251-2.
 Anagni (Italy, prov. Rome), outrage
 at, ii. 57 n. 3.
 Angers (France, Maine et Loire), i. 163
 n. 2.
 Angevins, Empire of:
 i. 180, 182;
 seals of, i. 123, 151-7.
 Angle (France): *see* Angles.
 Angle, Guichard d', *magister* of Rich.
 of Bordeaux, iii. 325, 331;
 iv. 190; marshal of Aquitaine,
 v. 344 n. 2, 378 n. 2; earl of
 Huntingdon, iii. 325; v. 344 n. 2.
 Angles (France, ? dep. La Vendée, arr.
 Les Sables d'Olonne), iii. 325 n. 5.
 Anglesey, county of, ii. 169;
 sheriffdom of, iii. 40;
 sub-sheriff of, v. 341 n. 1.
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle: see under
Chronicles.
 Angoulême, Itier Bochart of: *see*
under Bochart.

ANIMALS:

cattle, i. 106; ii. 263, 349 n. 1;
 iii. 290;
 deer, i. 306; ii. 81; iv. 196 n. 7;
 elephant, i. 273 and n. 6;
 falcons, iv. 318, 327, 347; for Black
 Prince, v. 308 n. 8;
 geese, payment in, ii. 226 n. 3;
 goats, ii. 363;
 greyhounds, iv. 173 n. 2;
 hart, white, Rich. II's badge and
 livery of, iv. 10, 24, 62, 199, 206;
 hens, i. 249 n. 1; v. 271 n. 4;
 horses, i. 269, 271; ii. 105 n. 3, 174
 n. 2, 361; iii. 495 n. 1; v. 100;
 barbed, ii. 136; black, iv. 435
 n. 3; hackney, iv. 444 n. 2; pack,
 i. 186 n.; sumpter, ii. 136, 336,
 364; v. 241 n. 4; travelling,
 ii. 136;
 hired by members of parliament,
 iii. 291 n.;
 for army, ii. 119; iii. 421; iv. 100,
 103 n. 3, 110, 139, 144 n. 4;
 war, ii. 136 n. 1, 138, 140-2,
 329 n. 3; iv. 266; v. 240 n. 3;
 lost in battle, ii. 47, 120 n. 1,
 142 n. 2, 329 n. 3; iv. 111 n. 5,
 158 n. 4; at battle of Falkirk,
 ii. 142;
 harness for, i. 165, 236; iv. 469;
 v. 264: *see also under* Harness.
 king's horses, i. 261 n. 1;
 ii. 46, 252, 265, 362-3; iii. 237;
 iv. 139, 348; C. vi. 122; for
 transport of crown and great
 dishes, iv. 468; grooms safe-
 guarding, iv. 348; keepers of,
 ii. 265; iv. 38 n. 1; C. vi. 122;
 rolls of, ii. 252; surveying of,
 iv. 266, 269-70; transport of,
 iv. 145 n. 1;
 for king's chamber, ii. 347;
 iv. 294, 327; for king's
 household, ii. 136, 158-60;
 iii. 225; for chancery,
 iii. 168 n. 1; for privy seal
 office, v. 30, 38 n. 4, 74,
 78; for wardrobe, i. 164,
 165 n. 3, 167, 236; ii. 37
 n. 2, 44-6, 301 n. 4; for
 great wardrobe, iv. 397;

queen's, v. 243, 249, 255, 264;
 keeper of, v. 255, 264; master
 of, v. 261;
 Black Prince's, v. 308 n. 7, 313,
 333 n. 2, 344, 348 n. 4;
 of Edm., son of Hen. III, v. 233
 n. 4;
 of five abbots, iii. 168 n. 1;
 of Rob. Baldock, ii. 300;
 of Rob. Braybrook, v. 213 n. 1;
 of lord of Eresby, ii. 182;
 of Hen. Ingelby, v. 105;
 of Th. of Lancaster, ii. 185 n. 2;
 of duke of Milan, iv. 347;
 grooms: *see under* Occupation;
 hounds, king's, iii. 237; queen's,
 v. 245 n. 2;
 lambs, ninth on, iii. 107, 110;
 leopards, on exchequer seal, C. vi. 117;
 on privy seal, v. 134-5, 138-42;
 lions, in the Tower, iv. 476 n. 1;
 heraldic, used by Rich. II, v. 142;
 ostriches, iv. 318;
 feathers of, on privy seal of Rich.
 II, v. 142; of Black Prince,
 v. 330, 425-6; on his secret seal,
 v. 428; on great seal of Aquit-
 taine, v. 428;
 owl, parable of, iii. 271;
 porcupine, v. 243 n. 6;
 swans, of Black Prince, v. 344, 371;
 embroideries of, v. 364 n. 1.
 Anjou (France), i. 143;
 seneschal of, i. 110-11.
 Anjou, Geoffrey of, i. 147, n. 2.
 Henry of: *see under* Hen. II.
Annales Londonienses: see under
Chronicles.
Annales Monasterii de Oseneia: see
under Chronicles.
Annales Paulini: see under Chron-
 icles.
 ANNE OF BOHEMIA, QUEEN OF
 RICHARD II:
 iii. 197 n. 1, 382 n. 3, 383, 404-5,
 424, 435, 486; iv. 1, 201, 221-2, 461,
 465, 479; v. 259-63; marriage of,
 iii. 383; v. 213-14; personality
 of, v. 263; intercession for Lon-
 doners (1392), iii. 481;
 ADMINISTRATION:
 accounts, iv. 201; v. 260-1;
 auditors, iv. 201; v. 261;

amobrages, v. 266;
 attorney, v. 261, 265;
 bailiffs, v. 260, 262;
 chamber, iii. 424;
 chamberlain, v. 261-3;
 confessor, v. 260-1;
 council, v. 261-2, 280;
 court, v. 260-1; Bohemians at,
 iii. 404-5, 435-6; v. 261, 263;
 debts, iv. 201; v. 262 n. 2;
 dower, v. 280;
 exchequer, v. 262;
 finances, iii. 436; v. 280-1, 284;
 revenue, iv. 201, 212, 328;
 household, iii. 382 n. 3, 404,
 435-6; iv. 200-1; v. 260-3,
 280-1;
 knights, iii. 395; v. 260;
 lady-in-waiting, v. 260;
 lands, iv. 328; v. 260-2, 280;
 master of horse, v. 261;
 officials, v. 260;
 receivers, v. 260, 262;
 general receiver, iv. 200-1, 212;
 v. 261-2;
 records, v. 260, 262 n. 1, 263;
 seals, v. 289; privy, v. 452;
 signet, v. 204, 226, 289;
 secretary, v. 204, 226, 261;
 tailor, v. 263;
 treasurer, v. 261-2, 289;
 wardrobe, iv. 412; v. 259, 262-3;
 great wardrobe, v. 262-3.
 Annuities, cameral rents as, i. 170;
 inquiry into, iii. 348;
 from exchequer, iv. 130 n. 7;
 from Black Prince v. 374-5;
 Hoccleve's, v. 108-9;
 to privy seal clerks: *see under*
Privy Seal Office.
Anonimale Chronicle: see under
Chronicles.
 Anson, Sir William, *Law and Custom*
of the Constitution, i. 143 n. 4.
 Antiquaries, Society of, *Liber Quoti-*
dianus Contratulatoris Garde-
robæ, i. 48.
 Antwerp (Belgium, prov. Antwerp),
 iii. 51 n., 85 nn., 87 nn., 90 n. 2,
 92, 94, 96-7, 99, 104, n. 4; iv. 106
 n. 1, 396 n. 4;
 Edw. III at, iii. 90; iv. 107 n. 1,
 403;

- servants*, ii. 357; iv. 44 n. 2, 255;
squires, ii. 248, 334-6, 357 n. 1;
 iii. 404; iv. 204, 245, 255, 329,
 342, 444-5; keeper of viands
 for royal mouth, ii. 334; who
 carved before king, ii. 334;
 who served king with his cup,
 ii. 334;
stewards, under Edw. II, ii. 330,
 336, 346-8, 351 n. 5, 354;
 iv. 265; v. 189-90; under
 Edw. III, ii. 346; iii. 205;
 iv. 253, 259 n. 1, 264-70, 276,
 297, 303; chief, iv. 266-70,
 278, 280; deputy of, iv. 267-9;
 retinue on Crécy-Calais cam-
 paign, iv. 268 n. 5;
stewards and auditors, iv. 267,
 280, 289 n. 3, 305 n. 2, 306,
 308; horses of, ii. 347; letters
 and writs to, iv. 270, 273 n. 8;
sumpter-men, ii. 336;
surveyors, ii. 334, 336; iii. 89;
 iv. 253, 265-9;
treasurer, i. 196, 200, 214-20,
 228-9, 247 n. 2; iv. 49,
 258 n. 3, 319 n. 1, 325 n. 3,
 336-7;
usher, i. 84; ii. 159, 248, 333-4,
 336; iii. 429; iv. 43 n. 3,
 480-1 and nn.; assistants of,
 ii. 136;
writers, i. 160;
yeomen, ii. 316 n. 5, 317, 320,
 322, 329, 334-6, 354, 357;
 iii. 89; iv. 255, 332, 443, 462;
 vi. 54, 56; seal of, ii. 291;
 see also Under Chamber lands;
 Household.
- OTHER CHAMBERS:**
QUEEN'S CHAMBER, i. 116 n. 2;
 ii. 162, 353; iii. 21, 241, 424;
 iv. 175, 182 n. 1, 281 n. 1,
 296 n. 2, 319, 461, 465; v. 232,
 234 n. 1, 236 n. 3, 243, 245 n. 6,
 250-5, 259, 274, 277;
 Finances, v. 255-6, 278-81;
 Staff: marshal, ii. 162;
 usher, c. vi. 120.
- SUBORDINATE CHAMBERS:**
 king's children, prince of Wales,
 iv. 319 n. 2; see also Edw. of
 Carnarvon; Edw. of Windsor;

Edw. of Woodstock; Lionel
 of Antwerp.

MAGNATES' CHAMBERS: i. 170;
 v. 356; of bishops: see Canter-
 bury, Archbishop of; Melton
 WI.; of Hugh Despenser the
 Younger, ii. 357-8; and under
 Clare (Elizabeth of); Lancaster
 (Hen. of, Th. of); Magnates.

OFFICIALS' CHAMBERS: receiver
 of, iii. 85 n. 6; and under
 Household; Privy Seal Office;
 Treasurer; Wardrobe; Ward-
 robe, Great; Wardrobe, Privy.

LOCAL CHAMBERS: of cities, i. 170;
 of forests: see Forests;
 see also Berwick; Chester; Clare,
 Elizabeth of; Normandy.

FOREIGN COUNTRIES' CHAMBERS:
 see Carolingians; Charles the
 Great; Empire; Europe;
 France; Germany; Papacy;
 Scotland.

CHAMBER LANDS: i. 107; iv. 228,
 312; under Edw. II, ii. 196,
 207, 316-24, 326, 328-30, 337-56;
 iv. 228-9; v. 171, 179-80, 358;
 and ordinances of 1311, ii. 320-4;
 under Edw. III, iii. 48, 50, 52,
 60, 174, 179, 205; iv. 228, 241, 291;
 v. 179; royal residences on, ii. 352-3;
 complaints, iv. 286; farming and
 leasing of, iv. 269, 312; franchises
 of, iv. 253, 265, 270; grants from,
 iii. 99, 314 n. 2; iv. 121; homage
 for, ii. 354; petitions, ii. 355;
 iv. 230-1, 304; C. vi. 129, privileges,
 iv. 296-7; serfs, iv. 297; tenants,
 iii. 11-12; iv. 296-7; upkeep, ii. 358.

ADMINISTRATION: iii. 114, 174;
 iv. 238, 251-3, 264-6, 270, 274-6,
 278, 280; v. 187; relation to
 Chamber organisation, iv. 279;
 v. 187, 359; quarters at Tower
 and Westminster, iii. 167; iv. 282-
 3; secretariat for, iv. 239, 253,
 269; suppression of (1326-7),
 iii. 11; iv. 230, 232 and n. 1; in
 custody of Queen Isabella, iii. 13,
 20; iv. 232; v. 247, 275-6 nn.; re-
 turned to king (1330), iv. 239-40;
 revival of (1333-55), iv. 238-51,
 264-5; reorganisation (1348-9),

iv. 231-6, 300-4; final abolition,
 iv. 230-4, 252, 254, 269, 276, 279,
 285-6, 290, 296, 300-10, 312-13;
 v. 35; diverted to exchequer,
 ii. 342; and wardrobe manors,
 iv. 126-8; replaced by wardrobe,
 iv. 303; and privy wardrobe,
 iv. 456; and Black Prince's
 chamber, v. 359.

FINANCES:

revenue from, iv. 227-9, 266,
 283 n. 4, 288-9, 291, 306 n. 1;
 and exchequer, iv. 298, 309;
 v. 185-6;
 accounts of, accountability for,
 iv. 230-4, 240, 264; audit of,
 iv. 228, 231-4, 456;
 surveying of, iv. 269.

RESERVATIONS: iv. 275-6; v. 183,
 186; evidence for, iv. 298 n. 1;
 review of, ii. 351-4; iv. 239-51;
 lists sent to exchequer, iv. 298;
 escheats and wardships, iv. 124-6,
 243-5; v. 357; forfeited estates,
 ii. 338, 340; iv. 124-6, 243-5;
 v. 357; of Langton, ii. 196, 316-
 324; of Templars, ii. 196, 316-
 324, 338; of Church, iv. 246-50,
 298 n. 1; Wight and Holder-
 ness, iii. 253; iv. 247 n. 3, 274-5;
 beyond seas, ii. 353; iv. 250-1.

RECORDS: record office, iv. 253,
 269, 306 n. 1;
 coffers iv. 332; extents, ii. 354;
 iv. 306 n. 2; griffin seal writs
 as warrants, C. vi. 129 (ref. to
 iv. 277 n. 3).

SEALS: iv. 239, 253, 277-8; v. 179-
 192; see also Seals, Griffin.

STAFF: iv. 228-9, 238-9, 246-52,
 264, 280, 457;
administrator, iv. 284, 300-4;
auditors, iii. 167;
bailiffs, iv. 231, 306 n. 1, 454;
clerks, ii. 357; iii. 167; iv. 253;
coroners, iv. 253, 272;
escheators, ii. 354; iv. 275-6,
 309-10, 253 n. 1; escheators
 in, iv. 253;
farmers, ii. 347 n. 4; iv. 240;
justices in, iv. 253, 271;
keepers, ii. 197, 231, 318-24, 329-
 30 and nn., 335-6, 347, 354,

358; iv. 230-4, 240, 246-50,
 253, 264-6, 269, 274-6, 283;
officials, ii. 340-1; iii. 116;
 iv. 253; v. 183-6;
receivers, ii. 340-1; iv. 231-4, 266,
 301;
servants, ii. 343;
stewards, ii. 347; iii. 123, 167;
 iv. 253, 300-1; lieutenant of,
 iv. 268;
supervisor, ii. 330; iv. 234 n. 2;
surveyor, iv. 300;
 for other entries: see under
 Chamber.

QUEEN'S: ii. 353; iii. 20-21;
 iv. 232; v. 247.
 Chamber, Star, v. 73.

CHAMBERLAIN:

meanings of title, i. 68 n., 70,
 73 and n. 5, 110, 163;
 custody of seals by, v. 144 n. 1, 160;
 compared with corresponding of-
 ficial in Aragon, v. 153.

OF ENGLAND (HEREDITARY):

grand, i. 109 n. 1;
 master, i. 71 n. 3, 79 n. 4, 85-6,
 88-92, 109; magnate and work-
 ing chamberlains, i. 201;
 of England, i. 89-92; iii. 463; iv. 6,
 340; vi. 48-9; C. vi. 112; of
 England and Normandy, i. 111
 n. 1;
 hereditary, i. Ch. III *passim*;
 ii. 358; history of, iv. 338-41;
 coronation perquisites, iv. 94;
 sergeantries of, i. 114;
 Fitzgerald, i. 101 and n. 2, 109;
 position of Robt. Malet, i. 91;
 the Mauduit, i. 75 n. 4, 79-80,
 88-9, 91-2;
 the Vere, i. 89-92, 109; iii. 407;
 iv. 338 and nn.; after 1355,
 iii. 235, 331, 335, 357, 394,
 406-7, 429; iv. 161, 337-41;
 vi. 46-9; C. vi. 129 (ref. to
 iv. 338 n. 6);
 John Holland, earl of Huntingdon,
 iv. 339 n. 6, 340-1; vi. 48;
 deputy of, iii. 406; iv. 341.

KING'S CHAMBERLAIN: distinction
 between chamberlains and in-
 ferior officers, i. 113; ap-
 pointment and oath, ii. 231,

Langton lands, ii. 321; regulated by Walton Ordinances, v. 11-13; issued in crisis of 1399, iv. 57 n. 2, 58, 61;
 writs and bills of privy seal to, ii. 72; v. 65, 114 n. 1, 116, 162 n. 2;
REFORM:
 in Provisions of Oxford, i. 297-8; under Edw. II, ii. 188, 206-7, 212, 258-9, 268, 310-11; in Walton ordinances, iii. 69-74; iv. 262; under Rich. II, iii. 381-2, 437, 442-6, 461; v. 50-1; under Hen. V, iii. 443 n. 1;
SEALS:
see under Chancellor, custody of seals; Seals, Great; development of departmental seals, i. 141, 183-4; attitude to griffin seal, v. 182-5; to secret seal, v. 173-6; to signet, v. 181;
STAFF: i. 57 n., 139, 183; education, iii. 211, 446-7; v. 106; expenses, ii. 76; privileges, iii. 211; political leanings, i. 307; iii. 447; as money lenders, v. 100; promotion, ii. 12-13, 76; iii. 217, 462; v. 100; transferred to privy seal office, v. 55; promoted to keepership of privy seal, ii. 312; v. 3, 20-1; official families in, iii. 41-3, 215-17, 430 n. 3, 442, 449-50; v. 105; continuity in, iii. 46; ecclesiastical preferment, iii. 160, 215 n. 4; v. 99; promotion of wardrobe clerks to, ii. 10; iv. 188; secretarial work, i. 130-2; early, i. 132-3; under Hen. III, i. 15, 296; under Edw. I, ii. 30, 71-2, 144, 154, 197; under Edw. II, ii. 200 n. 2, 218; under Edw. III, iii. 5, 42-3, 209, 227-8; under Rich. II, iii. 431 n. 2; iv. 55; Black Prince's attorney-general in, v. 342 n. 4; chancellor: *see* Chancellor;

king's chaplains, i. 182-3; chaufecire, iii. 209;
 clerks, i. 15-16, 131-3, 145, 166, 182, 185-6, 210-11; v. 94 n. 2, 109 n. 1, 234 n. 1; differentiated from clerks of chapel, i. 212, 286-7; payment of, i. 297; food and drink for, iv. 93 n. 3; livery of robes to, iv. 414 n. 2; marriage of, iii. 209-10; v. 94; perquisites of, v. 90; retinue of, iii. 86 n. 5; iv. 144; complaints against, iii. 210 n. 1, 282, 381; jurisdiction of chancellor concerning offences, iii. 211; disgraced, ii. 351; errors of, iii. 144; v. 139 n. 3; in king's household, iv. 140; out of court, ii. 28; relations with household clerks, ii. 10-11; journeys between London and Westminster, iii. 212; overseas, i. 270, 275 n. 3; ii. 63-5; v. 15, 36; clerks and laymen in, iii. 202, 209; v. 95;
 queen's clerks, making writs in, v. 254; Black Prince's clerks and, v. 378;
 foreign clerks, iii. 86;
 compared with French chancery, v. 145-6;
 work, i. 130-2; ii. 72-3; iii. 5, 8, 268; v. 11; as custodians of great seal, ii. 197 n. 4; iii. 81; attitude to griffin seal, v. 184, 185 n. 1; parliamentary work, iii. 447-9; v. 50; as clerks of parliament, v. 60; rules for allowing parliamentary expenses, iii. 284 n. 3; on king's council, ii. 148 n. 2, 149-50; as receivers of petitions, iii. 448; their ignorance of certain writs against chancellor, i. 287, 290;
 working in other departments, v. 149 n. 1; for chamber, i. 162; iv. 278; v. 190;

work at exchequer, i. 142-3, 146; chancellor's clerk at exchequer, i. 134, 139, 142-3, 145-6, 208, 223; ii. 38 n. 3; C. vi. 114; in privy seal office, v. 3-4, 77, 81; and privy seal clerks, v. 100; in wardrobe, ii. 280, 306; for Black Prince, v. 342 n. 6; in subordinate royal households, iv. 174; v. 286, 295; employed by magnates, iii. 217;
 under Hen. III, i. 270, 275, 287, 308-9, 316; v. 146; C. vi. 117;
 under Edw. I, ii. 10-11, 13, 18 n. 2, 61-5, 70-2, 80-1, 83; under Edw. II, ii. 199, 214-15, 218, 305-6, 308-9, 359 n. 4; iv. 72 n. 5; and deposition of Edw. II, iii. 2 n. 3, 3;
 under Edw. III, iii. 6, 17 n. 2, 42-3, 54, 81-2, 85-6, 115, 152 n. 4, 158-9, 161, 170, 187, 213, 215-17, 253, 286; iv. 78 n. 5, 178; v. 322 n. 3; C. vi. 124; in crisis of 1340-41, iii. 121, 124, 130, 274; in England (1359-60), iii. 222-3;
 under Rich. II, iii. 336 n. 5, 361, 374 n. 5, 376, 400 n. 2, 402 n. 1, 407, 419 n. 3, 421 n. 5, 432 n. 1, 488, 492-3; iv. 3, 8, 18 n. 2, 51 n. 1, 62 n. 1, 199; v. 48; in 1399, iv. 57-8, 61;
 general organisation, iii. 444-445;
 "king's clerk dwelling in chancery," iii. 442 n. 4;
clericus qui preest scriptorio, i. 133-4;
magister scriptorii, i. 128-9 nn., 131, 133-4, 182;
 chief (senior) clerks, iv. 18 n. 2; v. 78; meals and abode, v. 69-70;
 grades, benches, or forms, iii. 210-11, 198, 443-4; v. 69-70; first bench, iii. 314, 444-6, 488 n. 3;

iv. 63; v. 80 n. 3; C. vi. 124; deputy of, iii. 314 n. 1; second bench, iii. 211, 444-5; clerks of, iii. 444-5; third bench, iii. 445;
 six clerks: *see below under* keeper of rolls;
 twelve clerks, iii. 211;
 clerks of almonry, iii. 445;
 clerks of crown, iii. 209-10, 431, 444, 448, 488 n. 3; v. 94;
 clerk of patents, v. 227;
 clerks of robes, iii. 211;
 clerks of masters in chancery: *see below under* Masters;
 assistant clerks, iii. 211; v. 78, 81; pupils, iii. 213; school for junior clerks, iii. 209-210;
 cursitors, iii. 211, 445;
dictator, i. 133 n. 1;
 keeper, ii. 197;
 keeper of great seal: *see under* Seal, Great;
 keeper of hanaper, i. 286, 297, 316; ii. 77-8, 265, 311; iii. 2 n. 4; iv. 63 n. 1; vi. 104 n. 3; under Edw. III, iii. 17 n. 1, 64 n. 4, 85, 154, 215; iv. 76 n. 3, 174 n. 4, 199 n. 1, 236 n. 5, 277, 414 n. 2; under Rich. II, iii. 444, 445 n. 2, 450, 488, 492 n. 2; compared with French *audiencier*, v. 148;
 keeper of household, ii. 218, 306;
 keeper of house of converts, ii. 218, 306-8; iii. 103 n. 3, 159, 214; v. 4, 33 n. 1, 93, 95-6, 99;
 keeper of inn of chancery, iii. 228;
 keeper of rolls, ii. 11, 75 n. 5, 218, 306-8; iii. 213, 215; C. vi. 119; under Edw. III, iii. 5, 16 n. 3, 43, 60 n. 3, 103 n. 3, 121, 124, 153, 157-8 and nn., 215, 222, 236 n. 8; v. 16, 20, 100, 187; under Rich. II, iii. 401-2 and nn.,

Edgar, king, i. 70.
 Edgware (co. Middlesex), v. 83 n. 3.
 Edicts: *see under* France.
 Edinburgh (co. Midlothian), form-
 ularies and books of *dictamen* at,
 v. 121;
 castle of, ii. 54-5; iv. 101; con-
 stable of, ii. 142.
 Edington (co. Wilts.), iii. 109, 203, 231.
 Edington, William, character and
 work of, iii. 163, 203-7, 222, 235;
 policy of, iv. 123-4 and nn., 128,
 304-5; receiver of ninth, iii. 101
 n. 6, 107 n. 2, 109, 110 n. 2,
 114-15; iv. 110, 250; keeper of
 wardrobe, iii. 161, 164, 203-7;
 iv. 110-14, 137; vi. 27, 88-9;
 C. vi. 128; treasurer of exchequer,
 iii. 93, 161, 164, 203-7; iv. 110-14,
 117, 122, 128, 134 n., 163, 316
 n. 3; v. 35, 394 nn.; vi. 23;
 C. vi. 125-6; reforms of, iii. 204,
 264; iv. 113, 128-9, 133, 281-2,
 288-9, 304-5; v. 35; chancellor,
 iii. 203, 206-7, 222, 231-2, 240-1;
 iv. 304-5 and nn.; v. 395 nn.;
 vi. 15; work on treaty of Calais
 (1360), iii. 228-9; bishop of
 Winchester, iii. 231-2, 255;
 iv. 128, 134 n., 304-5 and nn.,
 316 n. 3; v. 34-5 and nn., 193,
 394-5 and nn.; vi. 15.
 Edlesborough (co. Bucks.), ii. 168 n. 5.
 Edmondthorp (co. Leic.), ii. 168 n. 5.
 Edmund Ironside, king, i. 71.
 Edmund of Almaine, earl of Cornwall,
 son of Rich. of Cornwall, ii. 62,
 63 n. 4, 66, 68, 79, 168 n. 5,
 323, 351; v. 290;
 wife of, ii. 323, 351;
 lands of, v. 358 n. 5;
 treasurer of, C. vi. 116;
 wardrobe clerks of, C. vi. 116.
 Edmund, earl of Lancaster, Leicester
 and Derby, son of Hen. III,
 ii. 167 n. 2, 350; v. 233 n. 4;
 descendants of, iii. 326;
 clerks of, iii. 197 n. 2;
 secret seal of, v. 163 n. 4;
 wardrobe of, C. vi. 115.
 Edmund of Langley, son of Edw. III,
 earl of Cambridge, iii. 190 n. 1,
 252, 263, 291, 302, 335, 382 n. 3;

his work in Spain and Portugal,
 iii. 252, 388; duke of York,
 iii. 397, 409, 416, 464, 466, 471
 n. 1, 476, 481, 484; iv. 6, 24-6,
 31 n. 1, 37; v. 48; in crisis of
 1386-8, iii. 425 n. 3, 427, 435;
 regent, iii. 488, 492, 494, 495 n. 3;
 iv. 3, 31 n. 1, 55-9;
 lands of, iv. 176.
 Edmund of Woodstock, son of Edw.
 I, earl of Kent, ii. 302 n. 2;
 iii. 4, 5 n. 2, 24, 28-9, 189, 252;
 iv. 78; v. 4;
 household, of, iii. 14;
 wardrobe of, i. 256-7; ii. 43, 95 n. 3;
 iv. 446; C. vi. 120.
 Edmund, clerk of Jo. Wingfield,
 v. 387 n. 9.
 Edmund, St., shrine of: *see under*
 Pontigny.
 Ednyfed Fychan, grandson of: *see*
 Llwyd, Sir Gruffydd.
 Edred, king, will of, i. 70 and n. 2.
 Education, i. 116; iii. 177, 202, 254-5;
 iv. 7; v. 81;
 of king's wards, ii. 172;
 of civil servants, iii. 254-5;
 of chancery staff, iii. 211, 446-7;
 v. 106;
 of privy seal staff, v. 23, 106;
 of lawyers, iii. 202, 446-7; at law
 schools, iii. 281; of apprentices,
 iii. 211-14, 446-7;
 of Leo III, i. 230;
 schemes of bps. Bury and Hatfield,
 iii. 255; v. 20;
 at university, iii. 202, 212.
 EDWARD THE CONFESSOR, arms of,
 iv. 28; v. 204;
 chamberlains of, i. 71-3;
 chancellor of, i. 128, 131;
 chancery of, i. 131;
 seal of, i. 125, 128, 131;
 shrine of, iii. 372.
 EDWARD I, i. 19, 52 n. 1; ii. 56-7,
 60 n., 150 n., 188, 191; iii. 136;
 position at accession, ii. 1-7;
 coronation, ii. 7; iv. 369, 421;
 Henry Lacy and, iii. 23 n. 1, 33;
 itinerary, ii. 46 n. 1, 292; visit to
 Gascony (1286-9), ii. 25, 45,
 62; iv. 421; vi. 66 n.; to
 Flanders, ii. 301 n. 1;

administration of, i. 317; ii. 7-9;
 iii. 12 and n. 3; war, ii. 143;
 iv. 98, 113-14; trials of judges
 (1289), iii. 130;
 financial difficulties, ii. 4, 99, 117,
 122-5;
 legislation, ii. 27;
 policy, ii. 10-12, 27, 60-84, 96, 152,
 189-93, 206; iii. 32, 56;
 towards subordinate royal house-
 holds, ii. 23, 42;
 quarrel with Edw. of Carnarvon,
 ii. 177-8, 224;
 relations with baronage, ii. 91, 151-5;
 marriages of, v. 270, 272-3;
 death and funeral of, ii. 112 n. 1,
 189-91;
 children of, ii. 4 n. 3, 43 n. 4, 167;
 iv. 71 n. 1; v. 129, 272-3;
 household of: *see* Household, sub-
 ordinate; prizes for, iv. 369 n. 5;
see also Alfonso; Edm. of Wood-
 stock; Edw. of Carnarvon;
 Eleanor; Elizabeth; Hen.; Joan;
 Marg.; Mary; Th. of Brotherton;
 descendants of, iii. 326;
 chronicles of: *see* Chronicles;
 executors of, ii. 48 n. 2;
familia of, iv. 414 n. 1;
 confidential ministers, ii. 1-19, 192-3,
 214;
 proctor of, v. 270 n. 4;
 seals of, i. 145 n. 1, 152 n. 1; ii. 79,
 294;
 Scotch wars of: *see under* Scotland;
see also Edw., son of Hen. III.
 EDWARD II, i. 307; ii. 199-200, 204-5,
 300-2, 310; iv. 73, 80;
 tastes of, ii. 352-3, 356-8; v. 135
 n. 2;
 accession of, ii. 188-92;
 homage to, ii. 273; iii. 9 n. 5;
 history of reign, ii. 188-223;
 at Bannockburn, ii. 201-2, 236;
 itinerary of, ii. 198-201, 248 n. 3,
 259 n. 3, 292, 302 n. 2, 352;
 iii. 2 n. 3;
 administrative personnel under,
 ii. 213-15;
 correspondence of, ii. 203 n., 360;
familiares of, ii. 241, 334 n. 1;
 favourites of, ii. 208, 314; Gaveston
 ii. 172, 192-201, 286, 350 n. 3;

opposition to, ii. 193-4, 201-2, 217,
 292; iii. 137; attitude to or-
 dinances, ii. 195-201, 232, 321-2;
 "to live of his own," ii. 320, 322;
 his position improved (1322),
 ii. 340;
 policy of, ii. 189, 192-3, 201-3,
 208, 234; iv. 32; relations with
 ministers, ii. 155, 200-1, 217-18,
 234, 314-15, 326-7, 337, 342
 and n. 3; and bankers, ii. 193;
 concerning chamber, ii. 314-15,
 326-7, 360; C. vi. 117; ex-
 chequer reforms: *see* Exchequer
 (Reforms); earl-marshalship re-
 vived by ii. 252 n. 2;
 fall and deposition of, ii. 309-10,
 337, 345; iii. 1-6, 9 n. 5, 35,
 291 n.; iv. 230; v. 136, 241;
 captivity and murder of, iii. 10,
 13-14, 16 n. 1, 18, 22, 24, 34-5;
 funeral of, iv. 395 n. 1;
 marriage of, v. 273-4;
 children of, iv. 72 n. 9, 74-5;
 relations with Edw. of Windsor,
 iv. 70-1; v. 315 n. 4; children
 of: *see* Edw. of Windsor;
 Eleanor;
 chronicles of: *see under* Chronicles;
 seals of, ii. 203 n., 282, 292, 294-5;
 v. 132, 210 n. 3;
 will of, v. 210 n. 3;
see also under Edw. of Carnarvon.
 EDWARD III, iii. 238 n. 3, 316, 318;
 iv. 67, 108, 112, 224; v. 82;
 seizure of throne, iii. 1-5, 8;
 minority, iii. 10, 22-9, 323; iv. 75;
 v. 3;
de facto king, iii. 28-31; v. 6;
 coronation, iv. 75 n. 6;
 homage to, iii. 37;
 habits and tastes, iii. 53; iv. 132,
 175-85, 294; ideal king of
 chivalry, iii. 32-3; feast to
 "knights of France," iv. 134;
 Alice Perrers, iii. 260, 301;
 religion, iv. 107 n. 1, 180 n. 4;
 sign-manual and autograph of,
 iii. 27-8, 261 n. 2; v. 61, 174,
 371 n. 5;
 style as king of France, v. 137-42;
 failing health after 1370, iii. 286-7;
 iv. 182;

Elmsale, G., keeper of king's ships, iv. 312 n. 3.
 Elsfield, Gilbert of, iv. 232 n. 1.
 Richard, constable of Bordeaux, vi. 68.
 Eltham (co. Kent), iii. 287, 485 n. 5; iv. 211; v. 241 n. 4, 276; king's wardrobe at, iv. 483; Edw. III at, iii. 304; iv. 176, 179-80, 182 n. 5, 183; his *familia regis* at, iv. 134; Rich. II at, iii. 412, 452, 472 n. 1; iv. 3 n. 1, 219, 221-2, 391 n. 8; *hospicium regis* at, iii. 469 n. 2; iv. 219, 221-2; council at (1395), iii. 467 n. 2.
 Eltham, John of: *see* John of Eltham.
 Eltham, William: *see* Elmham.
 Ely (co. Camb.), archdeacon of, iv. 111 n. 3; *and under* Ely, Nich. of; Offord, Jo.;
 bishop of, i. 234-5; ii. 12 n. 1; iii. 232-3, 436;
 Nigel, the treasurer, i. 80-1, 87-8, 94; son of: *see* FitzNeal, Richard;
and under Barnet, Jo. (1); Eustace; Fitz Alan, Th.; Fordham, Jo.; Hotham, Jo.; Kilkenny, Wi. of; Kirkby, Jo.; Langham, Si.; Lisle, Th.; Longchamp, Wi.; Louth, Wi. of; Ridel, Ge.; Salmon, Jo.;
 London house of, v. 387 n. 9, 396, 423 n. 5;
 bishopric of, iv. 154;
 temporalities of, iv. 127, 303 n. 1;
 prior of, i. 234;
 diocese of, clerk of, v. 222.
 Ely, Nicholas of, chancellor, i. 297, 304 and n. 1, 307; vi. 5; "chancellor's fee" instituted (1260), i. 297; ii. 76-7; archdeacon of Ely, i. 299 and n. 4; vi. 5; treasurer of exchequer, i. 296 n. 3, 302; vi. 19.
 William of, dean of St. Paul's, treasurer of exchequer, vi. 18.
 Embalming, iv. 173 n. 1.
 EMBASSIES: i. 254 n. 7, 264 n. 4; ii. 20, 107, 119; iii. 446; iv. 295; v. 89; C. vi. 119;
 accounts of, i. 265;

regulated by Walton ordinances, iii. 73, 149;
 wages of ambassadors, iv. 108; gifts to, ii. 124;
 negotiating marriage of Anne of Bohemia, iii. 382 n. 3; v. 213-14;
 to Flanders to buy cloth, iv. 396;
 to France, ii. 107 n. 3, 216 n. 1, 300 n. 2; iii. 162; v. 102, 364 n. 1; C. vi. 115; to negotiate peace (1346-47); v. 23, 25 n. 5; under Rich. II, iii. 459; v. 102; to Rich. II, iv. 1;
 to Netherlands, ii. 107 n. 3; iv. 396;
 to the pope, i. 118; ii. 298 n. 2; iii. 27, 119, 212; v. 10, 79, 215, 326; at Avignon, iii. 160; iv. 161; v. 7-8, 19, 32, 326, 390; of Walt. Norwich (1340); iii. 119, 120 n. 1; concerning peace with France (1354), v. 30; at Lyons (1306), ii. 20; from the Pope, ii. 79-80; iii. 476; v. 17;
 to Scotland, iii. 459; iv. 84; v. 25;
 Missions to Bordeaux, ii. 20, 69 n. 6;
 to Canterbury, iv. 108;
 of Jo. Benstead, v. 30;
 of Jo. Brancaster, iii. 212, 217 n. 4;
 of Rob. Braybrook, v. 213;
 of Bartholomew Burghersh, iii. 27;
 of Rich. Bury, v. 7-8;
 of Rich. of Bynteworth, v. 10;
 of Ge. Chaucer, iv. 342 n. 3;
 of Si. Islip, v. 25;
 of Michael Northburgh, v. 7-8, 27-9, 31-2, 69, 326, 390;
 of Jo. Offord, v. 17-18;
 of Adam Orleton, iii. 16, 17 n. 4, 35 n. 1;
 of Walt. Skirlaw, iii. 400, 436 n. 1; v. 48;
 from Black Prince, v. 326, 381, 383, 390;
see also under Diplomacy; *Nuncii*; Treaties; and names of countries.
 Embezzlement, iii. 290.
 Embroiderer: *see* Occupations.
 Embroidery, for Black Prince, v. 364 n. 1; of swans with ladies' heads, v. 364 n. 1.

Emperor, Rich. II's ambition to become, iv. 47;
 payments from Edw. III to, iv. 80;
 clerks of, v. 82;
 letters of, v. 82;
see under Charles the Great; Carolingians; Hen. II; Louis of Bavaria; Otto III.
 Empire, the, chamber of, i. 172;
 chancery of, i. 172; chancellors, i. 130; clerks of, v. 82;
 charters of, v. 156;
 fiefs of, chamberlains of, v. 160;
 secret seals of, v. 160;
 diplomatic of letters in, v. 82;
 magnates of, v. 156;
 notaries of, v. 82;
 seals of, i. 124, 140; v. 82, 156, 158; C. vi. 113; sealing methods in, v. 156;
 secretaries of, v. 82;
 imperial vicar, v. 82;
see also under Emperor; Romans (king of);
 Eastern, iv. 47; seals, *bullae*, i. 124 n. 2, 125.
 Enclosure, of park of Worksop, iv. 291.
 Engineers: *see* Occupations.
 Engines of war: *see* Artillery.
 ENGLAND:
 money dispatched to wardrobe from (1230-2), i. 199;
 supported Edw. III, (1345-7), iii. 172;
 military position in north, ii. 207; iii. 64;
 development of nationality, iii. 200;
 administration of: *see* Administration;
 arms of: *see* Arms, heraldic;
 Black Prince's lands in, v. 390, 392-3;
 revenue from, v. 363, 367; relations with his central administration, v. 368; use of seals in, v. 368;
 Black Prince's seals used in, v. 422-425;
 church in: *see* Church;
 coasts of, guarding of, iii. 355;
 "three estates" in: *see* Estates;
 ministers of state in: *see* State, ministers of;
 primacy of, iii. 206;

prince of, v. 291 n. 3;
 queen's gold of: *see* Gold, queen's;
 hereditary steward of: *see under* Steward.
 Englefield (co. Flint.), escheatry of, iii. 49 n. 5.
 Engleys, William le, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.
 English, language: *see under* Language.
 Englishry, presentment of, iii. 106.
 Engravers, of seals: *see* Occupations.
 Engrosser: *see* Exchequer (staff); Ireland (exchequer of).
 Enlart, C., *Manuel d'Archéologie française*, i. 67 n.
 Epila (Spain), battle of, v. 153 n. 1.
 Epitaph, i. 248 n. 5.
 Equipment, for king's household, iv. 351: *see also* Wardrobe, Great.
 Equity: *see under* Courts, law.
 Erasures, in wardrobe accounts, ii. 129 n. 1.
 Eresby (co. Lincoln), manor house of, ii. 182 n.
 Eresby, lord of: *see under* Bek;
 household of, ii. 182-3; ordinance of, ii. 14 n. 1, 182-3.
 Erghum, Ralph, doctor of civil law, iii. 279 n. 4; bishop of Salisbury, chancellor of duke of Lancaster, iii. 279 n. 4, 315; on 1377 committee and continual councils, iii. 315, 327-8, 329 n. 1, 334-5, 343-4; bishop of Wells, iii. 436.
 Erle, Robert, steward of keeper of privy seal, v. 79 n. 1.
 Ernald, Reymund, sub-marshal of hall, ii. 158.
 Erpingham, Sir Thomas, iv. 56.
 Ertaud, John, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.
 Nicole, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.
 ESCHEATORS: i. 218, 295; ii. 7, 214, 361; iii. 138 n. 1, 193 n. 2; iv. 12, 27 n. 1, 271, 309-10, 425; v. 272 n. 3;
 number of, ii. 211; iii. 9, 11, 49-51, 106;
 appointment of, iii. 9, 16-17;
 position and political tendencies, iv. 42-3;
 excessive demands, iii. 257;
 connection with Peasants' Revolt, iii. 359-60, 362-3, 366 n. 1;

abolition of chamber estate, iv. 284, 300-1, 303, 305-6, 308-9; baron of exchequer, iv. 306-7.
 Jane, widow of Hen., iv. 307 n. 1.
 Griffin seal: *see* Seals.
 Griffiths, R. G., iii. 18 n. 3.
 Grimsby (co. Lincoln), iii. 86, 215 n. 4; iv. 139 n. 1, 273 n. 2, 425 n. 3.
 Grimsby, —, officer of chamber lands, iv. 277 n. 2.
 E., keeper of great seal, vi. 13-14.
 John Lincoln of: *see under* Lincoln.
 John, clerk of marshalsea of household, iv. 100 n. 2; clerk of pantry and buttery, iv. 110.
 Margery, widow of Si., iv. 283, 299.
 Peter, keeper of Holderness, iv. 271, 273-4.
 Richard, goldsmith, v. 171 n. 4.
 Simon, escheator, iii. 9, 11 n. 4; iv. 272 n. 5; keeper of Burstwick and Holderness, iv. 264, 272-3, 283.
 Grimward, Poncius, merchant of Provence, i. 237.
 Grindcob, William, of St. Albans, iii. 376; iv. 212.
 Gringley on the Hill (co. Notts.), ii. 351 n. 5; iii. 314 n. 2; iv. 232 n. 1.
 Gristok: *see* Greystock.
 Groat: *see under* Currency.
 Groby (co. Leicester), iii. 419 and n. 3; iv. 82.
 Groceries: *see* Food.
 Grooms: *see* Household (staff); Occupations.
 Grosmont, Henry of: *see* Lancaster, Hen. of (2).
 Grosseteste, Robert, bp. of Lincoln, i. 279; iv. 360 n. 2.
 Grosvenor, Sir Robert, iii. 277 n. 3; iv. 192 n. 1; *see also* Scrope-Grosvenor case.
 Gruffydd of Pool, ii. 198 n. 3, 234.
 Gruffydd ap Rhys, ii. 172 n. 2, 351 n. 4.
 Guards, on king's household staff, i. 69; iv. 99;
 Rich. II's: *see* Archers *under* Army;
see also Edw. of Carnarvon; Household; Wardrobe.
 Guaroun, —, sergeant-at-arms, ii. 163.

Guch, John, Lombard merchant, iv. 326 n. 4.
 Guernsey, island of: *see* Channel Islands.
 Guero, Mestre, controller of *chambre aux deniers*, i. 174 n. 1.
 Guesclin, Bertrand du, iii. 343 n. 1.
 Guienne: *see* Aquitaine.
 duke of: *see* Jo. of Gaunt.
 Guildford (co. Surrey), i. 84 n. 2; ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 179, 182 n. 5, 232 n. 1; v. 233 n. 3.
 Guildhall: *see under* London.
 Guillon (France, Côte d'Or), treaty of, iii. 226, 243 n. 3.
 Guines (France, Pas de Calais), iv. 5; treaty of (1354), iii. 173; v. 29-30, 128 n. 5.
 Guines, Aubrey, count of, i. 170 n. 1.
 Robert of, lands of, iv. 245 n. 2.
 Guitard, John, controller and constable of Bordeaux, vi. 67.
 Gundeville, Hugh de, C. vi. 112.
 Gunners: *see under* Artillery.
 Gunneys, Thomas, controller of wardrobe, ii. 5 n. 4, 14-15, 17, 35, 115 n. 1, 160, 162; vi. 28.
 Gun-founders: *see* Occupations.
 Gunpowder, iv. 295-6, 415, 470-6; making of, iv. 352, 415, 470-6; in the Tower, iv. 46, 453 n. 4, 464, 470; makers of, iv. 470; Jo. of Gaunt's store, iii. 370.
 Guns: *see* Artillery.
 Gunthorpe, William, treasurer of Calais, iii. 233, 261 n. 5, 396 n. 2; iv. 153-5, 164, 172; secondary baron of exchequer, iii. 396 n. 2; iv. 154-5, 163-4; keeper of wardrobe, iii. 233, 261 n. 5, 396 n. 2; iv. 153-6, 163-5, 169-73, 179, 181 n. 1; vi. 27; ecclesiastical preferment of, iv. 154 n. 3.
 Guyting, Temple (co. Glouc.), ii. 350, 351 n. 5; iv. 230 n. 4.
 Gwrthreinion (co. Radnor), iv. 246.
 Gwynedd (North Wales), ii. 79, 115, 209; iv. 59 n. 2, 60; commotes of, v. 92; conquest of, ii. 137, 145; shires of, ii. 169; iii. 193: *see also* Wales, North.

Gynour, William le, iv. 476 and n. 8: *see also under* Hu., the Engineer.
 Gyvour: *see* Gynour.
 H., traitorous chamberlain of Hen. I, i. 77 and n. 3.
 Hackington (co. Kent), recluse of, ii. 243 n. 1.
 Haddington (co. Haddington), ii. 126.
 Haddlesey (Yorks.), ii. 259 n. 3, 351 n. 5: *see also* Hathelseye.
 Hadenham (co. Cambridge), iv. 77 n. 8.
 Hadham, Robert, escheator, iv. 275-6, 308-9.
 Hadleigh (co. Essex), castle of, ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 180, 483; manor, iv. 232 n. 1; royal wardrobe of, iv. 181.
 Hadley, John, alderman of London, treasurer of war, iii. 396 n. 2, 461 n. 1.
 Haille (Hayles Abbey, co. Glouc.), iv. 34 n. 1.
 Hainault (Belgium), growth of nationality, iii. 200; arms (heraldic), v. 289; men, iii. 120; mercenaries, iii. 4; iv. 84-5.
 Hainault, John of, iv. 84; clerk of, iv. 84 n. 4.
 Hair, for making bowstrings, iv. 475.
 Hake, Robert, master of "The George" of Sidmouth, v. 408 n. 9.
 Hakelut, John, iv. 125-6.
 Hale, Hen. of, keeper of wardrobe, ii. 279 n. 5; cofferer of queen's wardrobe, v. 242; cofferer of wardrobe, ii. 239; iv. 71 n. 9; vi. 31.
 John, keeper of Black Prince's seal, iii. 195 n. 4; v. 349, 369 n. 1, 379, 387 n. 8, 437; keeper of his wardrobe, iii. 195; v. 309 n. 1, 337 n. 1, 349, 434.
 Simon de, i. 234.
 Hales, Robert, prior of Hospitallers, iv. 197 n. 6; on 1378-9 continual council, iii. 343-5; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 353 n. 1, 356, 358-9, 372, 377 n.; vi. 23.
 "Half seal": *see under* Seals, Great.
 Halidon Hill (co. Northld.), battle of, iv. 98; campaign of, iii. 57 n. 2, 65.

Hall, in manor house, i. 68 n: *see under* Edw. of Windsor; Edw. of Woodstock; Household, king's.
 Hall, Hubert, *Customs Revenue of England*, ii. 101 n. 4; *Antiquities of the Exchequer*, ii. 56 nn.; *Red Book of the Exchequer*, i. 36-7; ii. 259 n. 2, 267 n. 3; *A formula book of English Official Historical Documents*, i. 25 and n., 62; *Formula Book of Diplomatic Documents*, v. 207 n. 2; *Receipt Roll for the Thirty-first year of Henry II*, i. 41 n.
 William, on Black Prince's Council, v. 385 n. 6.
 Hallam, Henry, *Middle Ages*, iv. 18 n. 2.
 Hallou, Nicholas, iv. 425 n. 3.
 Hals, Hugh, judge of king's bench, iii. 455.
 Halstead (co. Essex), college of secular clerks, iii. 156 n. 4.
 Halton (co. Chester), ii. 277 n.
 Hambladen (Hambleton, co. Rutland), v. 166.
 Hambury, Robert, chamberlain and escheator of North Wales, vi. 62, 64.
 Hamelyn: *see* Hamlyn.
 Hamilton, John, deputy controller of wardrobe, vi. 29.
 William of, clerk of chancery, vice-chancellor, ii. 63 and n. 3; vi. 6; keeper of regent's seal, ii. 68 n. 5; keeper of great seal, ii. 19; vi. 6; chancellor, ii. 11, 69 and n. 4, 82-3; vi. 6; ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 12 n. 4; vi. 6.
 Hamlyn, John, sheriff of Cornwall, v. 341 n. 1.
 Geoffrey, keeper of Black Prince's arms, v. 355-6 and nn.
 Hampshire, Black Prince's fees, v. 393 n. 6; county court, i. 281 n. 3; eyres of forest, iii. 236; knights of shire in parliament, iii. 268 n. 2, 284 n. 3, 413 n. 3; in great council, iii. 268 n. 5;

- Lange, Walter le, ii. 15 n. 2.
 Langele, —, iv. 347.
 Langford, John, usher of wardrobe, ii. 23.
 Sir John, keeper of Carisbrooke, iv. 241-2.
 Langham, Simon, chancellor, iii. 232-3, 238 n. 3, 251, 255; v. 41; vi. 15; treasurer of exchequer, iii. 205, 232-3, 239, 241-2, 245, 249; vi. 23; abbot of Westminster, iii. 241-2; vi. 23; bp. of Ely, iii. 232-3, 251; vi. 15; abp. of Canterbury, iii. 232-3, 251, 255; vi. 15; policy of, iii. 264.
 Langland, *Richard the Redeless*, iv. 214 n. 2.
 Langley, Chiltern: *see* Langley, King's.
 Langley, King's (Chiltern, co. Herts.), ii. 351 n. 5, 352-3; iii. 128 n.; iv. 2 n. 3, 232, 234 n. 2, 242, 312 n. 2; v. 273 n. 2, 317, 318 n. 1;
 writs dated at, iii. 166 n. 3, 168 n. 2;
 as royal residence, ii. 168, 173, 353; iii. 472 n. 1; iv. 176, 180, 219, 221-2.
 Langley Marsh (co. Bucks.), ii. 323 n. 1, 351 n. 5; iv. 232, 234 n. 2, 242.
 Langley, Thomas, keeper of privy seal, v. 83 n. 3.
 William of, receiver of chamber, i. 53; ii. 338 n. 4, 344-9, 351 n. 4, 356, 360 n. 1; iv. 232, 234, 444 n. 3; vi. 54.
 Langlois, Charles V., i. 17, 172 n. 4, 173 n. 4; *Le Règne de Philippe le Hardi*, ii. 28 n. 1.
 Langtoft: *see under* Chronicles.
 Langton, John (1), chancellor, ii. 11-12, 51 n. 1, 68 and n. 5, 76-9, 81, 91, 192-3, 214, 283 n. 2; iii. 210 n. 3; vi. 6-7; bp. of Chichester, ii. 192; vi. 7.
 John (2), chamberlain of exchequer, ii. 35 n. 5, 343 n. 2; iii. 9.
 Sir John (3), iv. 102 n. 1.
 Walter of, career of, ii. 15-18, 21, 38-40, 48 n. 2, 67, 87-93 and nn., 115 n., 155, 214-15; iii. 24-5; v. 240 n. 3; in Aquitaine,

ii. 64-5, 116; wardrobe official, ii. 7 n. 4, 13, 83, 95; iv. 223; cofferer of wardrobe, vi. 28, 30; C. vi. 119; controller of wardrobe, vi. 28; deputy keeper of wardrobe, vi. 26; keeper of wardrobe, ii. 90-1, 107-8; iv. 419; vi. 26, 80-1; treasurer of exchequer, ii. 7 n. 4, 13, 40, 83, 95, 106-8, 191-2; vi. 20; as treasurer of exchequer, auditing his own wardrobe accounts, ii. 91; iv. 112; unprofitable *familiares* removed by, ii. 175; his quarrel with Edw. of Carnarvon, ii. 175-7; treasurer of exchequer under Edw. II, ii. 197 n. 4, 200-1, 214-7, 234, 322; vi. 20; bp. of Coventry and Lichfield, ii. 13 and n. 3, 16, 91, 107-8, 316, 362; vi. 20; forfeited lands, ii. 196, 199, 314-20, 322, 331; treasures, ii. 316.

LANGUAGE:

English, iii. 256; v. 116; chancellor's sermon in, iii. 379 n. 4; used in law courts, iii. 256; in parliament, iii. 256; by Hoccleve, v. 109;
 French, ii. 199 n. 2, 345 n. 2; iii. 256, 431; iv. 87 n. 1, 231, 248; v. 116, 124 n. 2; used in privy seal office, v. 116, 135 n. 2, 207 n. 2; for writs of secret seal, v. 170; by Black Prince, v. 310-11, 406, 411-12, 414; by Hoccleve, v. 109;
 Latin, iv. 87 n. 1; v. 124 n. 2; knowledge of, iii. 181, 202, 254; v. 109; used in king's administrative system, ii. 345 n. 2; v. 116, 170, 187 n., 205 n. 3, 207 n. 2; by Black Prince, v. 310-11, 406, 411-12, 414;
barhudus (*barhutus*), i. 164 n. 3;
bedtheqn, i. 70;
burtheqn, i. 70;
carauanna, iv. 354 n. 1;
dapifer, i. 85 n. 5;
disctheqn, i. 70;
hrægeltheqn, i. 68 n., 70, 73 and n. 5, 163;
madmekus, i. 75 n. 1;
podium, ii. 4 n. 2;

scriptorium: *see under* Chancery;
senescallus, i. 201, 203 n. 1;
vestiarium, i. 69, 229-30.
 Lapalud (Savoy), i. 254 n. 7.
 Lapalud, Guy de, keeper of wardrobe of Eleanor of Provence, i. 248, 254, 267 n.; v. 234-5, 267.
 Lapsley, G. T., *Archbishop Stratford and the Parliamentary Crisis of 1341*, iii. 126 n. 2.
 Larderer: *see* Occupations.
 Larson, Lawrence M., *King's Household in England before the Norman Conquest*, i. 70 n. 1, 73 n. 3.
 Lathom (co. Lincs.), manor of, iv. 199.
 Latimer, John, Irish friar, iii. 392-3.
 Sir Thomas, iii. 332 n. 1, 425 n. 1.
 Sir William, steward of household, iii. 234-5, 259, 277; iv. 162, 183; vi. 43; keeper of great seal, vi. 15; acting chamberlain, iii. 234-5, 279, 288-90, 307, 310; iv. 162, 339; vi. 47; C. vi. 126; impeachment (1376), iii. 294, 297-8, 301-2; pardon and return, iii. 308-10, 316; on council of twelve (1377), iii. 327-8, 329 n. 1, 334, 335 n., 344, 347 n. 3, 352; on magnate committee to examine estate of king (1379), iii. 347 n. 3; on commission to investigate administration (1380), iii. 352; death, iii. 371 n. 1.
 Latin: *see under* Languages.
 Latten: *see under* Metals.
 Laud, William, abp. of Canterbury, iii. 62 n. 3.
 Laundresses: *see* Occupations.
 Laundrymen: *see* Occupations.
 Lavenham (co. Suff.), v. 238 n. 1.
 LAW:
 matters touching, iii. 148; v. 58;
 appellate jurisdiction of king in principality of Aquitaine, v. 313;
 canon law, iii. 207 n. 2, 281, 449;
 study of, v. 37; C. vi. 116;
 and king's household, ii. 253;
 civil law, iii. 281, 432, 449;
 study of, iii. 330 n. 5, 462; v. 37; C. vi. 116;
 common law, ii. 284; iii. 445, 449, 465; iv. 61; v. 62-3;
 abuses of, iv. 52;

breaches, iv. 296 n. 2;
 restriction of, iv. 45;
 and development of equity, ii. 311; iii. 180; v. 62-3;
 and jurisdiction of household, ii. 227;
 differentiation from legislation, iii. 180;
 matters before king's council concerning, iii. 465;
 interference of privy seal with, v. 58 n. 3, 62-3;
 knowledge of, iii. 451;
 schools, iii. 202, 212-13, 281, 369 n. 6, 447;
see also under Courts, law;
 Justices;
 English law, iii. 140, 432;
 martial law, iv. 44;
 law of parliament, iii. 449;
 statute law, definition of, iii. 183.
 Law, Courts of: *see under* Courts.
 LAWS: enforcement of, iv. 66;
 execution of, i. 5; iii. 5;
 sumptuary, ii. 210;
 and customs, ii. 72.
 Lawsuits, i. 82-3; iii. 401; v. 96.
 LAWYERS AND LAW STUDENTS: iii. 41, 156, 276, 401, 434; v. 63 n. 3;
 settlement in Temple, iii. 369 n. 6;
 education, iii. 202, 446-7; students and apprentices, iii. 202, 211-14, 369, 381, 423, 446-7; degrees in law: *see under* Degrees; experts, iii. 327, 431-2; licentiate, v. 212; professor, ii. 124; sages of, ii. 156; iii. 432 n. 1;
 sergeants-at-law: *see under* Sergeants;
 preferment in law, iii. 449;
 theories of, ii. 309;
 lay, iii. 124, 281-2;
 clerical, iii. 281-2 and nn.;
 ecclesiastical, v. 10, 18 n. 2, 27, 51;
 in parliament, iii. 62 n. 3, 282;
 supremacy of parliament over, iii. 432; outburst in parliament of 1372 against, iii. 282;
 as king's ministers, iii. 278, 281-2;
 chancellor, iii. 202; keeper of privy seal, v. 23;
 on commissions of peace, iii. 51;
 on Black Prince's council, v. 385;

Cripplegate, St. Giles parish, iv. 391 n. 6;
 Customs House: *see* Woolwharf, *below*;
 Ely Place, v. 423 n. 5;
 Exeter house, iv. 77 and n. 6;
 steward, iv. 77 n. 6;
 Faringdon Without ward, clerks of chancery in, iii. 211-12;
 Fish Street Hill, Black Prince's house, v. 396;
 Fleet prison, iii. 369; iv. 283; v. 340; keeper, iii. 482;
 Fleet Street, chamber of Hen., prince of Wales in, v. 299;
 Friars Minor (Franciscans) iv. 355, 365 n. 4; church, v. 249;
 Friars Preachers, convent of, iv. 435 n. 3; v. 397 n. 6;
 Great Queen Street, great wardrobe headquarters, iv. 411;
 Guildhall, iii. 7, 480; iv. 91; v. 16;
 Holborn, bishop of Ely's house, v. 423 n. 5;
 Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem: *see* Clerkenwell *above* and *under* Hospitaliers;
 houses in: *see next section*;
 Ironmonger (Ismonger), Lane, iv. 399 n. 4; Black Prince's wardrobe, iii. 197; v. 343, 352-4;
 La Réole, queen's offices, v. 284; queen's wardrobe, iii. 193 n. 2; iv. 389, 410 n. 3, 412; v. 258-9, 262-3;
 Lombard Street, ii. 117 n. 6; v. 259 n. 7; houses in, iv. 395 n. 7, 409; v. 263 n. 1; of Bardi, iii. 101 n. 3; iv. 401-5; king's wardrobe, iv. 409; v. 259 n. 7; great wardrobe, iii. 101, 179; iv. 395, 401-5, 407, 434, 448; v. 259 n. 7, 263 n. 1; church of St. Edmund, iv. 435 n. 3; property in, iv. 409; Black Prince's shop, v. 396;
 Milk Street, iv. 403; great wardrobe, iii. 178-9; queen's privy wardrobe, v. 258;
 Newgate prison, ii. 54 n. 1; iii. 370;

Old Jewry, iv. 399 n. 4; king's palace, v. 353-4; Black Prince's wardrobe, iii. 197; iv. 412 and n. 5; v. 395; his great wardrobe, v. 352-4; church of St. Olave, v. 353, 354 n. 1;
 Paul's Cross, iv. 30;
 Paul's Head, tavern, v. 108;
 Puddle Wharf, iv. 405;
 Pulteney's Inn, v. 353 n. 8;
 Queenhithe, queen's storehouse, v. 244;
 St. Andrew's by Baynard's Castle, church, iv. 405-7, 409; rector of, iv. 406; parish, great wardrobe in, iii. 179;
 St. Andrew's by the Wardrobe: *see* St. Andrew's by Baynard Castle;
 St. Anthony's Commandery: *see* Threadneedle Street, *below*;
 St. Bartholomew's priory: *see* Smithfield, *below*;
 St. Bennet's Woodwharf parish, houses, iii. 177; v. 99;
 St. Catherine by the Tower, hospital, iii. 163 n. 1; iv. 461; v. 257;
 St. Clements Dane's church, iii. 168 n. 3; parish, iii. 160 n. 4, 168 n. 1; house in, iii. 168 n. 1; v. 71;
 St. Dunstan-in-the-West, church, iii. 212 n. 2; rector, iii. 214;
 St. Giles'-in-the-Fields, hospital, iv. 386 n. 1;
 St. Helen, Bishopgate, nuns of, iv. 405 n. 3;
 St. John, hospital of: *see under* Clerkenwell, *above*;
 St. Lawrence Pulteney, college, v. 396 n. 4;
 St. Martin's-le-Grand, church, iii. 370; iv. 155;
 college of, iv. 155; C. vi. 117; wardrobe clerks and, i. 195, 201, 279, 297 n. 2; ii. 15 n. 1, 270;
 archdeacon, i. 201;
 dean, iii. 238; iv. 123 n., 130, 155, 195; v. 215, 217;
see also under Cusance, Wi.; Langton, Walt.; Luke, the

chaplain; March, Wi. of; Medford, Rich.; Melton, Wi. of; Moulsoe, Wi.; Ousefleet, Th. of; Pakington, Wi. of; Skirlaw, Walt.; Wykeham, Wi. of; deanery, i. 195-6;
 prebend in, v. 234 n. 2;
 St. Mary le Strand, church, v. 47, 70; parish, Stone Cross in, iii. 157 n. 5;
 St. Michael's church: *see* Cheapside *above*;
 St. Michael Paternoster church, parish, La Réole (Ryole) in, iv. 412; v. 259;
 St. Nicholas of the Shambles, church, iv. 365 n. 4;
 church of St. Olave's Upwell: *see* Old Jewry, *above*;
 St. Paul's cathedral, iii. 319, 321, 494;
 annals of: *see under* Chronicles;
 canons: *see* Dunion, Ra.; Rivaux, Pet. of;
 chancellor, i. 233-4;
 chapter, v. 163 n. 1;
 churchyard, v. 108 n. 6;
 dean, v. 163 n. 1: *see also under* Ely, Wi. of;
 prebendary, iii. 160 n. 4, 249 n.; v. 98, 104 n. 1, 376 n. 5;
 treasurer, v. 257;
 treasury, ii. 309; iv. 91;
 wardrobe receipt in, iv. 121;
see also Paul's Cross, *above*;
 St. Thomas the Apostle, church, v. 258; parish, queen's wardrobe, v. 258;
 Savoy, manor and palace of, iii. 198, 246, 370, 377 n.; iv. 411; v. 47 n. 3, 397;
 Smithfield, iii. 372, 375; jousts at, iv. 136; v. 330;
 St. Bartholomew's priory, iii. 369 n. 6; prior of, iii. 369 n. 6;
 Strand, iii. 168 n. 1, 369-70; v. 70; Strand Bridge, v. 109; houses, iii. 198, 399-400; of bp. of Lichfield, v. 70; of Jo. Fordham, iii. 399-400; v. 47;

suburbs of, bishops' manors in, iii. 390 n. 3;
 western suburb of, Lady Clifford's house, iii. 212, 214; education of officials and lawyers in, iii. 446-7; Jo. Tamworth's property, iii. 209; privy seal clerks in, v. 73;
 Temple (New), i. 183 n. 2, 236-7, 245-6; ii. 52; sacked by rebels in 1381, iii. 369, 377 n.; chamber at, i. 245 n. 3;
 chaplain, i. 234;
 church, i. 245 n. 3; iii. 369 n. 6; dinners in, v. 109;
 gates, iii. 212;
 houses and chambers in, iii. 369 nn.;
 lawyers, iii. 369 n. 6; law apprentices, iii. 202 n. 2, 369;
 manciple, iii. 202 n. 2;
 master, i. 234, 245 n. 4; iii. 369 n. 6;
 treasurer of, i. 290; v. 162;
 treasury at, i. 97 n. 1, 98, 237, 245 n. 4, 246; of exchequer, i. 246; of wardrobe, i. 245 n. 4, 246; ii. 52; a royal storehouse, i. 183 n. 2, 192 nn., 221 n. 2, 245 n. 4, 246, 290;
 queen's treasury, v. 240-1;
 king's wardrobe at, i. 245 nn.;
 Temple Bar, iii. 157 n. 5; iv. 21 n. 5; v. 71; houses outside, iv. 21 n. 5, 77;
 Thames Street, house in, iv. 409 n. 4;
 Lower Thames Street, iv. 399 n. 3;
 "The Royal": *see* La Réole, *above*;
 Threadneedle Street, St. Anthony's Commandery (hospital), iv. 386 n. 1; v. 220 n. 1; C. vi. 129; master, iii. 414; warden: *see* Macclesfield, Jo. (1) and (2);
 Tower: *see after* Administrative Capital, *below*;
 Tower Hill, during Peasants' Revolt, iii. 400; executions on, iii. 372; iv. 27;

- retinue in Ireland, iii. 489.
seals as regent, iii. 218; v. 37, 132-3.
- Thomas, son of Hen. IV, steward of England, iv. 64.
- Thomas, chamberlain, i. 113 n. 6.
- Thomas, clerk of chamber, C. vi. 113.
- Thomas, king's cook, ii. 159 and n. 1.
- Thomas, le Herbeur, ii. 159.
- Thomas, page of wardrobe of robes, iv. 444 n. 2.
- Thompson, A. Hamilton-, iii. 215 nn., 236 n. 7; C. vi. 125.
- Sir E. Maunde, *Chronicon Galfridi le Baker*, iv. 115 n. 5.
- Thoresby (co. York), Thoresbys of, iii. 85-6.
- North (co. Lincoln), iii. 86, 215 n. 4.
- Thoresby, —, sister of Jo. Thoresby, abp. of York, iii. 215 n. 4; C. vi. 126.
- Geoffrey, C. vi. 126.
- John (1), iii. 119; iv. 80 n. 1; v. 19 n. 3, 20-3; C. vi. 126; king's notary, clerk of chancery, iii. 85-6, 115, 158-9, 212, 215; v. 15; keeper of rolls of chancery, iii. 43, 124, 153, 214-15, 217; v. 187; deputy keeper of privy seal, iii. 162 n. 3; vi. 52; keeper of privy seal, iii. 160 n. 2, 166, 168-70, 176, 219; v. 15, 18, 20, 22-3, 25; vi. 52; C. vi. 125; keeper of great and privy seals, iii. 153, 164 n. 5, 169; iv. 116-17; v. 21-2, 33; vi. 14; chancellor, iii. 176, 206-7, 215-17, 442; iv. 123 n. 1, 128, 275, 305; v. 23, 32-5, 38; vi. 14; C. vi. 128; bp. of St. David's, and later of Worcester, iii. 206; iv. 123 n. 1; v. 23, 25 and n. 3; vi. 14; abp. of York, iii. 176, 206, 215-17, 219, 450; iv. 137 n. 6; v. 20, 23, 27, 32-4, 38, 48-9; vi. 14; clerks and *comitiua*, v. 21-2; household, iii. 400.
- Dr. John (2), iii. 215 n. 4, 217 n. 2.
- Ralph, Leeds antiquary, iii. 86.
- Richard, keeper of hanaper, iii. 155 n. 2, 215 and n. 4.
- Thoresby-Ravenser-Waltham clan, iii. 215 and nn., 449; iv. 148 n. 1; v. 105, 257; C. vi. 126.
- Thorne, Richard de, v. 175 n. 4.
- Thorney (co. Camb.), abbot of, i. 289.
- Thornham, Roger, clerk of privy seal, v. 112.
- Thornton in Lonsdale (co. York), iv. 245 n. 2.
- Thornton, John, keeper of privy wardrobe within palace of Westminster, iv. 483.
- Thomas, king's pavilioner, iv. 390.
- Thorp (co. Yorks.), iv. 444 n. 3.
- Thorp, J., clerk of privy seal, v. 112.
- John (1), steward of household, ii. 26 and n. 8; vi. 42.
- John (2), a clerk in great wardrobe, iii. 45; iv. 435 n. 3; exchequer official, iii. 45, 83 n. 3, 98, 121; iv. 76 n. 3; deputy treasurer of exchequer, iii. 45, 116 n. 2, 121; vi. 22; treasurer, vi. 22.
- John (3), keeper of king's exchanges, iv. 458 n. 4.
- Sir Robert, chief justice of common bench, chancellor, iii. 267, 276, 278; vi. 15.
- Robert (2), master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, iii. 276 n. 2.
- Robert (3), king's sergeant-at-law, iv. 294 n. 3.
- Thomas, keeper of privy wardrobe, iv. 480 n. 6, 481 n. 1.
- Sir William, baron of exchequer, iii. 289 n. 1; chief justice of king's bench, iii. 181 n. 2, 259; iv. 244.
- William (2), the younger, apprentice of common bench, iii. 202 n. 2.
- Thrapstone (co. Northants.), iv. 11.
- Thread, for preservation of seals, v. 418; for wardrobe, ii. 45; for privy wardrobe, iv. 415.
- Thunderley (co. Essex), ii. 351 n. 5; iv. 232 n. 1, 234 n. 2.
- Thunderley, Reginald of, citizen and merchant of London, iv. 392.
- Thurrock (co. Essex), iv. 134, 179.
- Thwait, Catherine, widow of Jo. of, iv. 240 n. 2.
- John of, steward of Burstwick, ii. 350 n. 3; iv. 240.

- Thymelby, William de, wardrobe official, ii. 279.
- Tickhill (Tykhull, co. Yorks.), i. 165 n. 3; ii. 351 n. 5; v. 279; castle, i. 105 n. 5; ii. 329 n. 1, 350, 351 n. 5; v. 279; honour, ii. 329 n. 1, 350, 351 n. 5; manor, iv. 232, 240 n. 1; keepers of, ii. 329 n. 1, 350.
- Tilly, John, v. 420 n. 3.
- Timparone, Robert, ii. 363.
- Tintagel (co. Cornwall), castle of, ii. 195 n. 2.
- Tintern (co. Monmouth), iii. 2 n. 3.
- Tiptoft, Sir John (1), speaker of the commons, keeper of wardrobe, iv. 201-2.
- John (2), earl of Worcester, iv. 202.
- Tirell, John, keeper of wardrobe, treasurer of war, iv. 225 n.
- Tirill, Radulf, i. 234.
- Tiron (France, Eure et Loir), monks of, i. 97 n. 1.
- Tirrington, William, notary, clerk of privy seal, iii. 225-6, 253 n. 3; v. 29, 37-8 and nn., 77 n. 5, 85 n. 9, 86-90, 106, 112, 114 n. 1.
- Tochet, John, iv. 218 n. 1.
- Tochewick, Thomas, Black Prince's attorney, v. 395 n. 2.
- Tony, Ralph of, v. 269 n. 1.
- Tools, for making and repairing weapons, iv. 470.
- Torches, for the king's household, ii. 255, 333.
- Torksey (co. Lincs.), ii. 258 n.; iv. 395.
- Torksey, Matthew, keeper of king's ships, iv. 264, 302 n. 3, 308 n. 1.
- Tornour, William le, i. 237.
- Torture, iii. 377, 392.
- Totnes (co. Devon), archdeacon of, v. 326 n. 9.
- Tottenham: see Tottenham Court.
- Tottenham Court (co. Midd.), iii. 160 n. 4.
- Toucy (France, Yonne), ii. 46.
- Toulmin-Smith, Lucy, *The Earl of Derby's Expeditions, 1390 I and 1392-3*, i. 257 n. 5.
- Toulouse (France), count of, i. 237, 285; parliament, i. 173 n. 2; v. 197.
- Tour de Jean-sans-Peur: see under Paris.*
- Touraine (France), seneschals of, i. 160 n. 1.
- Tournai (Belgium), iii. 113; iv. 106 n. 3; siege, iii. 120; iv. 106.
- Tournaments, ii. 184 n. 2; iii. 31, 37, 452; iv. 34, 46, 391; of Edw. III (1330), ii. i. 31; at Smithfield, v. 330; Rich. II's love of, iv. 213.
- Tours (France, Indre et Loire), currency of: see Currency.
- Tours, Gregory of: see Chronicles.
- Stephen of, chamberlain, seneschal of Anjou, i. 110-11.
- Tout, Margaret: see Sharp, Mrs. W. D.
- Tout, T. F.,¹ *The Place of the Reign of Edward II in English History*, ii. 180 n. 3, 188 and n., 211 n. 2, 220 n., 222, 224, 233, n. 1, 271 n. 4, chapter VIII section iii. *passim*, 306 n. 2, 315 n. 1; iii. 26 n. 1, 187 n. 3; iv. 71 n. 9; *Political History of England, 1216-1377*, i. 281 n. 6; iii. 280 n. 1; *Dictionary of National Biography*, biographies in, i. 276 n. 6, 311 n. 2; ii. 18 n. 2; iii. 13 n. 3, 83 n. 2, 402 n. 5, 403 n. 6; review of Eugène Déprez's *Études de diplomatie anglaise*, i. 24 n.; *A Medieval Burglary*, ii. 57 n. 4; *Medieval Town Planning*, ii. 65 n. 1; *Medieval and Modern Warfare*, ii. 131 n. 2; *The English Civil Service in the Fourteenth Century*, ii. 189 n.; *Medieval Forgers and Forgeries*, ii. 294 n. 2; *The Westminster Chronicle attributed to Robert of Reading*, ii. 342 n. 3; *Firearms in England in the Fourteenth Century*, i. 54; iv. 296 n. 1, 470 n. 2; *The beginnings of a Modern Capital: London and Westminster in the Fourteenth Century*, iii. 64 n. 5, 200 n. 1; *Conflicting Tendencies in English Administrative History during the*

¹ Many of these are corrections of errata.

